

PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP
Form 10-Q
August 05, 2011
[Table of Contents](#)

UNITED STATES
SECURITIES AND EXCHANGE COMMISSION

WASHINGTON, D. C. 20549

FORM 10-Q

x Quarterly Report Pursuant to Section 13 or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934

For the quarterly period ended June 30, 2011

or

o Transition Report Pursuant to Section 13 or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934

For the transition period from to

Commission File Number 001-11339

Protective Life Corporation

(Exact name of registrant as specified in its charter)

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Delaware

(State or other jurisdiction of incorporation or organization)

95-2492236

(IRS Employer Identification Number)

2801 Highway 280 South

Birmingham, Alabama 35223

(Address of principal executive offices and zip code)

(205) 268-1000

(Registrant's telephone number, including area code)

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant (1) has filed all reports required to be filed by Section 13 or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934 during the preceding 12 months (or for such shorter period that the registrant was required to file such reports), and (2) has been subject to such filing requirements for the past 90 days. Yes No

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant has submitted electronically and posted on its corporate Web site, if any, every Interactive Data File required to be submitted and posted pursuant to Rule 405 of Regulation S-T (§232.405 of this chapter) during the preceding 12 months (or for such shorter period that the registrant was required to submit and post such files). Yes No

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant is a large accelerated filer, an accelerated filer, or a non-accelerated filer, or a smaller reporting company. See definition of "accelerated filer and large accelerated filer" in Rule 12b-2 of the Exchange Act. (Check one):

Large accelerated filer

Accelerated Filer

Non-accelerated filer

Smaller Reporting Company

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant is a shell company (as defined in Rule 12b-2 of the Act). Yes No

Number of shares of Common Stock, \$0.50 Par Value, outstanding as of July 26, 2011: 84,690,567

Table of Contents

PROTECTIVE LIFE CORPORATION
QUARTERLY REPORT ON FORM 10-Q
FOR QUARTERLY PERIOD ENDED JUNE 30, 2011

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PART I

| | Page | |
|----------------|--|----|
| Item 1. | Financial Statements (unaudited): | |
| | <u>Consolidated Condensed Statements of Income For The Three and Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 and 2010</u> | 3 |
| | <u>Consolidated Condensed Balance Sheets as of June 30, 2011 and December 31, 2010</u> | 4 |
| | <u>Consolidated Condensed Statement of Shareowners' Equity For The Three Months Ended March 31, 2011 and June 30, 2011</u> | 5 |
| | <u>Consolidated Condensed Statements of Cash Flows For The Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 and 2010</u> | 6 |
| | <u>Notes to Consolidated Condensed Financial Statements</u> | 7 |
| <u>Item 2.</u> | <u>Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations</u> | 41 |
| <u>Item 3.</u> | <u>Quantitative and Qualitative Disclosures About Market Risk</u> | 98 |
| <u>Item 4.</u> | <u>Controls and Procedures</u> | 98 |

PART II

| | | |
|-----------------|---|-----|
| <u>Item 1A.</u> | <u>Risk Factors and Cautionary Factors that may Affect Future Results</u> | 99 |
| <u>Item 2.</u> | <u>Unregistered Sales of Equity Securities and Use of Proceeds</u> | 103 |
| <u>Item 6.</u> | <u>Exhibits</u> | 104 |
| | <u>Signature</u> | 105 |

Table of Contents

PROTECTIVE LIFE CORPORATION

CONSOLIDATED CONDENSED STATEMENTS OF INCOME

(Unaudited)

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | |
|--|---|------------------|---|-------------------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | 2011 | 2010 |
| (Dollars In Thousands, Except Per Share Amounts) | | | | |
| Revenues | | | | |
| Premiums and policy fees | \$ 716,586 | \$ 679,241 | \$ 1,382,929 | \$ 1,308,013 |
| Reinsurance ceded | (364,248) | (379,729) | (696,056) | (685,558) |
| Net of reinsurance ceded | 352,338 | 299,512 | 686,873 | 622,455 |
| Net investment income | 448,785 | 422,500 | 892,998 | 834,497 |
| Realized investment gains (losses): | | | | |
| Derivative financial instruments | (34,993) | (119,888) | (47,679) | (142,960) |
| All other investments | 58,917 | 67,704 | 63,389 | 115,603 |
| Other-than-temporary impairment losses | (15,632) | (36,683) | (31,653) | (58,539) |
| Portion of loss recognized in other comprehensive income (before taxes) | 6,145 | 19,885 | 16,503 | 29,872 |
| Net impairment losses recognized in earnings | (9,487) | (16,798) | (15,150) | (28,667) |
| Other income | 87,224 | 59,072 | 159,433 | 102,944 |
| Total revenues | 902,784 | 712,102 | 1,739,864 | 1,503,872 |
| Benefits and expenses | | | | |
| Benefits and settlement expenses, net of reinsurance ceded: (three months: 2011 - \$357,165; 2010 - \$359,766; six months: 2011 - \$670,271; 2010 - \$662,467) | 551,553 | 525,371 | 1,087,922 | 1,032,666 |
| Amortization of deferred policy acquisition costs and value of business acquired | 79,688 | 23,086 | 154,051 | 104,375 |
| Other operating expenses, net of reinsurance ceded: (three months: 2011 - \$48,810; 2010 - \$50,657; six months: 2011 - \$94,070; 2010 - \$94,081) | 128,270 | 99,185 | 250,523 | 201,095 |
| Total benefits and expenses | 759,511 | 647,642 | 1,492,496 | 1,338,136 |
| Income before income tax | 143,273 | 64,460 | 247,368 | 165,736 |
| Income tax expense | 49,909 | 23,216 | 86,538 | 54,786 |
| Net income | 93,364 | 41,244 | 160,830 | 110,950 |
| Less: Net income (loss) attributable to noncontrolling interests | 296 | (127) | 245 | (200) |
| Net income available to PLC s common shareowners(1) | \$ 93,068 | \$ 41,371 | \$ 160,585 | \$ 111,150 |
| Net income available to PLC s common shareowners - basic | \$ 1.08 | \$ 0.48 | \$ 1.86 | \$ 1.28 |
| Net income available to PLC s common shareowners - diluted | \$ 1.06 | \$ 0.47 | \$ 1.83 | \$ 1.27 |
| Cash dividends paid per share | \$ 0.16 | \$ 0.14 | \$ 0.30 | \$ 0.26 |
| Average shares outstanding - basic | 86,346,216 | 86,562,379 | 86,474,012 | 86,531,461 |
| Average shares outstanding - diluted | 87,653,731 | 87,666,035 | 87,736,449 | 87,609,027 |

(1) Protective Life Corporation (PLC)

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

See Notes to Consolidated Condensed Financial Statements

Table of Contents

PROTECTIVE LIFE CORPORATION
CONSOLIDATED CONDENSED BALANCE SHEETS

(Unaudited)

| | June 30, 2011 | As of December 31, 2010 |
|--|------------------------|----------------------------|
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | |
| Assets | | |
| Fixed maturities, at fair value (amortized cost: 2011 - \$25,156,028; 2010 - \$24,002,893) | \$ 26,133,625 | \$ 24,676,939 |
| Equity securities, at fair value (cost: 2011 - \$345,758; 2010 - \$349,605) | 349,738 | 359,412 |
| Mortgage loans (2011 and 2010 includes: \$888,607 and \$934,655 related to securitizations) | 5,349,851 | 4,892,829 |
| Investment real estate, net of accumulated depreciation (2011 - \$1,284; 2010 - \$1,200) | 23,737 | 25,340 |
| Policy loans | 881,757 | 793,448 |
| Other long-term investments | 297,825 | 276,337 |
| Short-term investments | 134,698 | 352,824 |
| Total investments | 33,171,231 | 31,377,129 |
| Cash | 419,210 | 264,425 |
| Accrued investment income | 345,906 | 329,078 |
| Accounts and premiums receivable, net of allowance for uncollectible amounts (2011 - \$3,890; 2010 - \$4,330) | 68,559 | 58,580 |
| Reinsurance receivables | 5,730,025 | 5,608,029 |
| Deferred policy acquisition costs and value of business acquired | 4,028,452 | 3,851,743 |
| Goodwill | 113,209 | 114,758 |
| Property and equipment, net of accumulated depreciation (2011 - \$131,726; 2010 - \$130,576) | 43,142 | 39,386 |
| Other assets | 180,602 | 169,664 |
| Income tax receivable | 39,936 | 45,582 |
| Assets related to separate accounts | | |
| Variable annuity | 6,291,158 | 5,170,193 |
| Variable universal life | 556,419 | 534,219 |
| Total assets | \$ 50,987,849 | \$ 47,562,786 |
| Liabilities | | |
| Policy liabilities and accruals | \$ 21,844,210 | \$ 19,713,392 |
| Stable value product account balances | 2,565,235 | 3,076,233 |
| Annuity account balances | 10,899,995 | 10,591,605 |
| Other policyholders funds | 589,879 | 578,037 |
| Other liabilities | 964,392 | 926,201 |
| Mortgage loan backed certificates | 42,862 | 61,678 |
| Deferred income taxes | 1,171,305 | 1,022,130 |
| Non-recourse funding obligations | 438,300 | 532,400 |
| Debt | 1,494,852 | 1,501,852 |
| Subordinated debt securities | 524,743 | 524,743 |
| Liabilities related to separate accounts | | |
| Variable annuity | 6,291,158 | 5,170,193 |
| Variable universal life | 556,419 | 534,219 |
| Total liabilities | 47,383,350 | 44,232,683 |
| Commitments and contingencies - Note 8 | | |
| Shareowners equity | | |
| Preferred Stock, \$1 par value, shares authorized: 4,000,000; Issued: None | | |
| Common Stock, \$.50 par value, shares authorized: 2011 and 2010 - 160,000,000; shares issued: 2011 and 2010 - 88,776,960 | 44,388 | 44,388 |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

| | | |
|---|----------------------|----------------------|
| Additional paid-in-capital | 592,451 | 586,592 |
| Treasury stock, at cost (2011 - 4,126,717 shares; 2010 - 3,108,983 shares) | (50,326) | (26,072) |
| Retained earnings | 2,567,796 | 2,432,925 |
| Accumulated other comprehensive income (loss): | | |
| Net unrealized gains (losses) on investments, net of income tax: (2011 -\$288,231; 2010 - \$195,096) | 535,286 | 362,321 |
| Net unrealized (losses) gains relating to other-than-temporary impaired investments for which a portion has been recognized in earnings, net of income tax: (2011 - \$(14,275); 2010 - \$(5,223)) | (26,511) | (9,700) |
| Accumulated loss - derivatives, net of income tax: (2011 - \$(4,633); 2010 - \$(6,355)) | (8,605) | (11,802) |
| Postretirement benefits liability adjustment, net of income tax: (2011 -\$(26,515); 2010 - \$(25,612)) | (49,241) | (47,565) |
| Total Protective Life Corporation s shareowners equity | 3,605,238 | 3,331,087 |
| Noncontrolling interest | (739) | (984) |
| Total equity | 3,604,499 | 3,330,103 |
| Total liabilities and shareowners equity | \$ 50,987,849 | \$ 47,562,786 |

See Notes to Consolidated Condensed Financial Statements

Table of Contents**PROTECTIVE LIFE CORPORATION****CONSOLIDATED CONDENSED STATEMENTS OF SHAREOWNERS EQUITY**

(Unaudited)

| | Common Stock | Additional Paid-In- Capital | Treasury Stock | Retained Earnings | Net Unrealized Gains / (Losses) on Investments | Accumulated Gain / (Loss) Derivatives | Accumulated Other Comprehensive Income (Loss) Minimum Pension Liability Adjustments | Total Protective Life Corporation's shareowners equity | Non controlling Interest | Total Equity |
|---|-----------------|-----------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|--|---|---|---|--------------------------------|-----------------|
| Balance, December 31, 2010 | \$ 44,388 | \$ 586,592 | \$ (26,072) | \$ 2,432,925 | \$ 352,621 | \$ (11,802) | \$ (47,565) | \$ 3,331,087 | \$ (984) | \$ 3,330,103 |
| Net income for the three months ended March 31, 2011 | | | | 67,517 | | | | 67,517 | (51) | 67,466 |
| Change in net unrealized gains/losses on investments (net of income tax - \$17,907) | | | | | 33,263 | | | 33,263 | | 33,263 |
| Reclassification adjustment for investment amounts included in net income (net of income tax - \$(3,054)) | | | | | (5,678) | | | (5,678) | | (5,678) |
| Change in net unrealized gains/losses relating to other-than-temporary impaired investments for which a portion has been recognized in earnings (net of income tax \$(3,608)) | | | | | (6,700) | | | (6,700) | | (6,700) |
| Change in accumulated gain (loss) derivatives (net of income tax - \$3,621) | | | | | | 6,724 | | 6,724 | | 6,724 |
| Reclassification adjustment for derivative amounts included in net income (net of income tax - \$(361)) | | | | | | (671) | | (671) | | (671) |
| Change in postretirement benefits liability adjustment (net of income tax - \$(451)) | | | | | | | (838) | (838) | | (838) |
| Comprehensive income for the three months ended March 31, 2011 | | | | | | | | 93,617 | (51) | 93,566 |
| Cash dividends (\$0.14 per share) | | | | (11,995) | | | | (11,995) | | (11,995) |
| Stock-based compensation | | 4,191 | 309 | | | | | 4,500 | | 4,500 |
| Balance, March 31, 2011 | \$ 44,388 | \$ 590,783 | \$ (25,763) | \$ 2,488,447 | \$ 373,506 | \$ (5,749) | \$ (48,403) | \$ 3,417,209 | \$ (1,035) | \$ 3,416,174 |
| Net income for the three months ended June 30, 2011 | | | | 93,068 | | | | 93,068 | 296 | 93,364 |
| Change in net unrealized gains/losses on investments (net of income tax - \$85,553) | | | | | 158,888 | | | 158,888 | | 158,888 |
| Reclassification adjustment for investment amounts included in net income (net of income tax - \$(7,271)) | | | | | (13,508) | | | (13,508) | | (13,508) |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

| | | | | | | | | | | |
|---|-----------|------------|-------------|--------------|------------|------------|-------------|--------------|----------|--------------|
| Change in net unrealized gains/losses relating to other-than-temporary impaired investments for which a portion has been recognized in earnings (net of income tax \$(5,444)) | | | | (10,111) | | | | (10,111) | | (10,111) |
| Change in accumulated gain (loss) derivatives (net of income tax - \$(1,777)) | | | | (3,299) | | | | (3,299) | | (3,299) |
| Reclassification adjustment for derivative amounts included in net income (net of income tax - \$238) | | | | 443 | | | | 443 | | 443 |
| Change in postretirement benefits liability adjustment (net of income tax - \$(451)) | | | | | | | (838) | (838) | | (838) |
| Comprehensive income for the three months ended June 30, 2011 | | | | | | | | 224,643 | 296 | 224,939 |
| Cash dividends (\$0.16 per share) | | | | (13,719) | | | | (13,719) | | (13,719) |
| Repurchase of common stock | | | | (24,893) | | | | (24,893) | | (24,893) |
| Stock-based compensation | 1,668 | 330 | | | | | | 1,998 | | 1,998 |
| Balance, June 30, 2011 | \$ 44,388 | \$ 592,451 | \$ (50,326) | \$ 2,567,796 | \$ 508,775 | \$ (8,605) | \$ (49,241) | \$ 3,605,238 | \$ (739) | \$ 3,604,499 |

See Notes to Consolidated Condensed Financial Statements

Table of Contents

PROTECTIVE LIFE CORPORATION

CONSOLIDATED CONDENSED STATEMENTS OF CASH FLOWS

(Unaudited)

| | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | |
|---|---|------------------|
| | 2011 | 2010 |
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | |
| Cash flows from operating activities | | |
| Net income | \$ 160,830 | \$ 110,950 |
| Adjustments to reconcile net income to net cash provided by operating activities: | | |
| Realized investment losses (gains) | (560) | 56,024 |
| Amortization of deferred policy acquisition costs and value of business acquired | 154,051 | 104,375 |
| Capitalization of deferred policy acquisition costs | (252,788) | (247,533) |
| Depreciation expense | 4,478 | 4,604 |
| Deferred income tax | 56,911 | 27,558 |
| Accrued income tax | 5,646 | 71,090 |
| Interest credited to universal life and investment products | 490,348 | 494,693 |
| Policy fees assessed on universal life and investment products | (343,102) | (299,620) |
| Change in reinsurance receivables | (112,485) | (219,984) |
| Change in accrued investment income and other receivables | (21,578) | (6,005) |
| Change in policy liabilities and other policyholders' funds of traditional life and health products | 57,235 | 238,548 |
| Trading securities: | | |
| Maturities and principal reductions of investments | 172,470 | 175,017 |
| Sale of investments | 456,232 | 319,383 |
| Cost of investments acquired | (498,105) | (468,303) |
| Other net change in trading securities | 2,549 | (33,950) |
| Change in other liabilities | (65,216) | (23,423) |
| Other income - surplus note repurchase | (30,667) | |
| Other, net | 18,586 | 39,597 |
| Net cash provided by operating activities | 254,835 | 343,021 |
| Cash flows from investing activities | | |
| Maturities and principal reductions of investments, available-for-sale | 935,399 | 889,299 |
| Sale of investments, available-for-sale | 1,746,847 | 1,979,372 |
| Cost of investments acquired, available-for sale | (2,633,559) | (3,627,942) |
| Mortgage loans: | | |
| New borrowings | (276,254) | (154,251) |
| Repayments | 245,496 | 150,574 |
| Change in investment real estate, net | 369 | 1,969 |
| Change in policy loans, net | 12,252 | 19,171 |
| Change in other long-term investments, net | (76,580) | (29,548) |
| Change in short-term investments, net | 109,352 | 85,775 |
| Net unsettled security transactions | 187,885 | 215,258 |
| Purchase of property and equipment | (6,927) | (5,171) |
| Payments for business acquisitions | (209,609) | |
| Net cash provided by (used in) investing activities | 34,671 | (475,494) |
| Cash flows from financing activities | | |
| Borrowings under line of credit arrangements and debt | 10,000 | 90,000 |
| Principal payments on line of credit arrangement and debt | (17,000) | (260,000) |
| Issuance (repayment) of non-recourse funding obligations | (94,100) | (18,400) |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

| | | |
|--|-------------------|-------------------|
| Dividends to shareowners | (25,714) | (22,264) |
| Repurchase of common stock | (24,893) | |
| Investments product deposits and change in universal life deposits | 2,101,553 | 1,827,781 |
| Investment product withdrawals | (2,060,672) | (1,529,502) |
| Other financing activities, net | (23,895) | (3,943) |
| Net cash (used in) provided by financing activities | (134,721) | 83,672 |
| Change in cash | 154,785 | (48,801) |
| Cash at beginning of period | 264,425 | 205,325 |
| Cash at end of period | \$ 419,210 | \$ 156,524 |

See Notes to Consolidated Condensed Financial Statements

Table of Contents

PROTECTIVE LIFE CORPORATION

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED CONDENSED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS

(Unaudited)

1. BASIS OF PRESENTATION

Basis of Presentation

The accompanying unaudited consolidated condensed financial statements of Protective Life Corporation and subsidiaries (the Company) have been prepared in accordance with accounting principles generally accepted in the United States of America (GAAP) for interim financial information and with the instructions to Form 10-Q and Rule 10-01 of Regulation S-X. Accordingly, they do not include all of the disclosures required by GAAP for complete financial statements. In the opinion of management, the accompanying financial statements reflect all adjustments (consisting only of normal recurring items) necessary for a fair statement of the results for the interim periods presented. Operating results for the three and six month periods ended June 30, 2011, are not necessarily indicative of the results that may be expected for the year ending December 31, 2011. The year-end consolidated condensed balance sheet data was derived from audited financial statements, but does not include all disclosures required by GAAP. For further information, refer to the consolidated financial statements and notes thereto included in the Company's Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2010.

The operating results of companies in the insurance industry have historically been subject to significant fluctuations due to changing competition, economic conditions, interest rates, investment performance, insurance ratings, claims, persistency, and other factors.

Reclassifications

Certain reclassifications have been made in the previously reported financial statements and accompanying notes to make the prior year amounts comparable to those of the current year. Such reclassifications had no effect on previously reported net income or shareowners' equity.

Entities Included

The consolidated condensed financial statements include the accounts of Protective Life Corporation and subsidiaries and its affiliate companies in which the Company holds a majority voting or economic interest. Intercompany balances and transactions have been eliminated.

2. SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES

Accounting Pronouncements Recently Adopted

Accounting Standard Update (ASU or Update) No. 2010-06 Fair Value Measurements and Disclosures Improving Disclosures about Fair Value Measurements. In January of 2010, the Financial Accounting Standards Board (FASB) issued ASU No. 2010-06 Fair Value Measurements and Disclosures Improving Disclosures about Fair Value Measurements. This Update provides amendments to Subtopic 820-10 that requires the following new disclosures. 1) A reporting entity should disclose separately the amounts of significant transfers in and out of Level 1 and Level 2 fair value measurements and describe the reasons for the transfers. 2) In the reconciliation for fair value measurements using significant unobservable inputs (Level 3), a reporting entity should present separately information about purchases, sales, issuances, and settlements (that is, on a gross basis rather than as one net number).

This Update provides amendments to Subtopic 820-10 that clarifies existing disclosures. 1) A reporting entity should provide fair value measurement disclosures for each class of assets and liabilities. 2) A reporting entity should provide disclosures about the valuation techniques and inputs used to measure fair value for both recurring and nonrecurring fair value measurements. Those disclosures are required for fair value measurements that fall in either Level 2 or Level 3. This Update also includes conforming amendments to the guidance on employers' disclosures about postretirement benefit plan assets (Subtopic 715-20). The conforming amendments to Subtopic 715-20 change the terminology from *major categories* of assets to *classes* of assets and provide a cross reference to the guidance in Subtopic 820-10 on how to determine appropriate classes to present fair value disclosures. This Update is effective for interim and annual reporting periods beginning after December 15, 2009, which the Company adopted for the period ending March 31, 2010, except for the disclosures about purchases, sales,

Table of Contents

issuances, and settlements in the roll forward of activity in Level 3 fair value measurements. Those disclosures were adopted by the Company as of January 1, 2011. This Update did not have an impact on the Company's consolidated condensed results of operations or financial position.

ASU No. 2010-15 Financial Services Insurance How Investments Held through Separate Accounts Affect an Insurer's Consolidation Analysis of Those Investments. The amendments in this Update clarify that an insurance entity should not consider any separate account interests held for the benefit of policy holders in an investment to be the insurer's interests. The entity should not combine general account and separate account interests in the same investment when assessing the investment for consolidation. Additionally, the amendments do not require an insurer to consolidate an investment in which a separate account holds a controlling financial interest if the investment is not or would not be consolidated in the standalone financial statements of the separate account. The amendments in this Update also provide guidance on how an insurer should consolidate an investment fund in situations in which the insurer concludes that consolidation is required. This Update is effective for fiscal years beginning after December 15, 2010. For the Company this Update became effective January 1, 2011. This Update did not have an impact on the Company's consolidated condensed results of operations or financial position.

ASU No. 2010-28 Intangibles Goodwill and Other When to Perform Step 2 of the Goodwill Impairment Test for Reporting Units with Zero or Negative Carrying Amounts. The amendments in this Update modify Step 1 of the goodwill impairment test for reporting units with zero or negative carrying amounts. For those reporting units, an entity is required to perform Step 2 of the goodwill impairment test if it is more likely than not that a goodwill impairment exists. In determining whether it is more likely than not that a goodwill impairment exists, an entity should consider whether there are any adverse qualitative factors indicating that an impairment may exist. This Update is effective for fiscal years, and interim periods within those years, beginning after December 15, 2010. This Update was effective for the Company as of January 1, 2011. This Update did not have an impact on the Company's results of operations or financial position.

Accounting Pronouncements Not Yet Adopted

ASU No. 2010-26 Financial Services Insurance - Accounting for Costs Associated with Acquiring or Renewing Insurance Contracts. The objective of this Update is to address diversity in practice regarding the interpretation of which costs relating to the acquisition of new or renewal insurance contracts qualify for deferral. This Update prescribes that certain incremental direct costs of successful initial or renewal contract acquisitions may be deferred. It defines incremental direct costs as those costs that result directly from and are essential to the contract transaction and would not have been incurred by the insurance entity had the contract transaction not occurred. This Update also clarifies the definition of the types of incurred costs that may be capitalized and the accounting and recognition treatment of advertising, research, and other administrative costs related to the acquisition of insurance contracts. This Update is effective for periods beginning after December 15, 2011 and is to be applied prospectively. Early adoption and retrospective application are optional. The Company is currently evaluating the impact this Update will have on its results of operations and financial position.

ASU No. 2011-02 Receivables A Creditor's Determination of Whether a Restructuring Is a Troubled Debt Restructuring. The objective of this Update is to evaluate whether a restructuring constitutes a troubled debt restructuring. In evaluating whether a restructuring constitutes a troubled debt restructuring, a creditor must separately conclude that both of the following exist: 1) the restructuring constitutes a concession and 2) the debtor is experiencing financial difficulties. This Update also clarifies the guidance on a creditor's evaluation of whether it has granted a concession. The amendments in this Update are effective for the first interim or annual period beginning on or after June 15, 2011, and should be applied retrospectively to the beginning of the annual period of adoption. For the Company, this Update will become effective on July 1, 2011. The Company is currently evaluating the impact this Update will have on its results of operations or financial position.

ASU No. 2011-03 Transfers and Servicing - Reconsideration of Effective Control for Repurchase AgreementsThis Update amends the assessment of effective control for repurchase agreements to remove 1) the criterion requiring the transferor to have the ability to repurchase or redeem the financial assets on substantially the agreed terms, even in the event of default by the transferee, and 2) the collateral maintenance implementation guidance related to the criterion. The Boards determined that these criterion should not be a determining factor of effective control. This Update is effective for the first interim or annual period beginning on or after December 15, 2011. For the Company, the Update will be applied to all repurchase agreements beginning January 1, 2012. The Company is currently evaluating the impact this Update will have on its results of operations or financial position.

Table of Contents

ASU No. 2011-04 Fair Value Measurement - Amendments to Achieve Common Fair Value Measurement and Disclosure Requirements in U.S. GAAP and IFRSs. The amendments in this Update result in common fair value measurement and disclosure requirements in GAAP and IFRSs. The amendments change the wording used to describe many of the requirements for measuring fair value and for disclosing information about fair value measurements. The intent of this Update was not to change the application of the requirements in Topic 820. Some of the amendments clarify the intent regarding the application of existing fair value measurement requirements. The Update did modify several principles or requirements for measuring fair value or for disclosing information about fair value measurements. These changes are effective for interim and annual periods beginning after December 15, 2011. The Company is currently evaluating the impact this Update will have on its results of operations or financial position.

ASU No. 2011-05 Comprehensive Income Presentation of Comprehensive Income. In this Update, a company has the option to present the total of comprehensive income, the components of net income, and the components of other comprehensive income either in 1) a single continuous statement of comprehensive income, or 2) in two separate but consecutive statements. In both choices, a company is required to present each component of net income along with total net income, each component of other comprehensive income along with a total for other comprehensive income, and a total amount for comprehensive income. The amendments in this Update do not change the items that must be reported in other comprehensive income, or the timing of its subsequent reclassification to net income. This Update is effective January 1, 2012. The Company is currently evaluating the appropriate format to which it will adhere.

Significant Accounting Policies

For a full description of significant accounting policies, see Note 2 of Notes to Consolidated Financial Statements included in the Company's Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2010. There were no significant changes to the Company's accounting policies during the six months ended June 30, 2011, except as noted above.

3. SIGNIFICANT ACQUISITIONS

On December 31, 2010, Protective Life Insurance Company (PLICO), the Company's principal operating subsidiary, completed the acquisition of all of the outstanding stock of United Investors Life Insurance Company (United Investors), pursuant to a Stock Purchase Agreement, between PLICO, Torchmark Corporation (Torchmark) and its wholly owned subsidiaries, Liberty National Life Insurance Company (Liberty National) and United Investors.

The Company accounted for this transaction under the purchase method of accounting as required by FASB guidance under the ASC Business Combinations topic. This guidance requires that the total purchase price be allocated to the assets acquired and liabilities assumed based on their fair values at the acquisition date. The aggregate purchase price for United Investors was \$363.3 million.

On April 29, 2011, PLICO closed a previously announced and unrelated reinsurance transaction with Liberty Life Insurance Company (Liberty Life) under the terms of which PLICO reinsured substantially all of the life and health business of Liberty Life. The transaction closed in conjunction with Athene Holding Ltd's acquisition of Liberty Life from an affiliate of Royal Bank of Canada. The capital invested by PLICO in the transaction at closing was \$321 million, including a \$225 million ceding commission which has been recorded and is subject to adjustment upon completion of the final Liberty Life closing statutory balance sheet. In conjunction with the closing, PLICO invested \$40 million in a

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

surplus note issued by Athene Life Re. The Company accounted for this transaction in a manner consistent with the purchase method of accounting as required by FASB guidance under the ASC Business Combinations topic. This guidance requires that the total consideration paid be allocated to the assets acquired and liabilities assumed based on their fair values at the transaction date.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

The following table summarizes the fair values of the net assets acquired from the Liberty Life reinsurance transaction as of the transaction date:

| | Fair Value as of April 29, 2011 (Dollars In Thousands) | |
|---------------------------------------|---|----------------|
| ASSETS | | |
| Investments | \$ | 1,768,297 |
| Cash | | 35,959 |
| Accrued investment income | | 154 |
| Accounts and premiums receivable, net | | 877 |
| Reinsurance receivable | | 9,511 |
| Value of business acquired | | 135,876 |
| Other assets | | 1 |
| Assets related to separate accounts | | |
| Total assets | | 1,950,675 |
| LIABILITIES | | |
| Policy liabilities and accrual | | 1,665,294 |
| Annuity account balances | | 4,420 |
| Other policyholders funds | | 24,977 |
| Other liabilities | | 30,834 |
| Total liabilities | | 1,725,525 |
| NET ASSETS ACQUIRED | \$ | 225,150 |

The following (unaudited) pro forma condensed consolidated results of operations assumes that the aforementioned transactions with Liberty Life and United Investors were completed as of January 1, 2010:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | |
|---------------|--|-------------|--|--------------|--|
| | 2011 | 2010 | 2011 | 2010 | |
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | |
| Revenue | \$ 923,426 | \$ 852,639 | \$ 1,822,693 | \$ 1,780,073 | |
| Net income | \$ 93,710 | \$ 76,358 | \$ 161,622 | \$ 175,486 | |
| EPS - basic | \$ 1.09 | \$ 0.88 | \$ 1.87 | \$ 2.03 | |
| EPS - diluted | \$ 1.07 | \$ 0.87 | \$ 1.84 | \$ 2.00 | |

4. INVESTMENT OPERATIONS

Net realized investment gains (losses) for all other investments are summarized as follows:

For The

For The

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

| | Three Months Ended June 30, 2011 | | Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 | |
|---|-------------------------------------|---------|-----------------------------------|----------|
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | |
| Fixed maturities | \$ | 30,196 | \$ | 35,491 |
| Equity securities | | 70 | | 9,170 |
| Impairments on fixed maturity securities | | (9,487) | | (15,150) |
| Impairments on equity securities | | | | |
| Modco trading portfolio | | 33,603 | | 27,954 |
| Other investments | | (4,952) | | (9,226) |
| Total realized gains (losses) - investments | \$ | 49,430 | \$ | 48,239 |

For the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, gross realized gains on investments available-for-sale (fixed maturities, equity securities, and short-term investments) were \$31.8 million and \$46.4 million and gross realized losses were \$10.8 million and \$16.6 million, including \$9.2 million and \$14.8 million of impairment losses,

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

respectively. The \$9.2 million and \$14.8 million exclude \$0.3 million and \$0.4 million of impairment losses in the trading portfolio for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, respectively.

The \$9.2 million of gains included in equity securities primarily relates to gains of \$6.9 million on securities that have recovered in value as the issuer exited bankruptcy and \$1.2 million that relates to gains recognized on the sale of Federal National Mortgage Association preferreds.

For the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, the Company sold securities in an unrealized gain position with a fair value (proceeds) of \$1.3 billion and \$1.5 billion, respectively. The gain realized on the sale of these securities was \$31.8 million and \$46.4 million, respectively.

For the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, the Company sold securities in an unrealized loss position with a fair value (proceeds) of \$142.9 million and \$162.9 million, respectively. The loss realized on the sale of these securities was \$1.6 million and \$1.8 million, respectively.

The amortized cost and fair value of the Company's investments classified as available-for-sale as of June 30, 2011, are as follows:

| | Amortized Cost | Gross Unrealized Gains (Dollars In Thousands) | Gross Unrealized Losses | Fair Value |
|--|-------------------|--|-------------------------------|---------------|
| Fixed maturities: | | | | |
| Bonds | | | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | \$ 2,543,004 | \$ 56,189 | \$ (109,030) | \$ 2,490,163 |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | 283,569 | 5,980 | (2,045) | 287,504 |
| Other asset-backed securities | 875,894 | 1,276 | (32,907) | 844,263 |
| U.S. government-related securities | 1,097,064 | 36,511 | (2,262) | 1,131,313 |
| Other government-related securities | 135,993 | 7,126 | | 143,119 |
| States, municipals, and political subdivisions | 1,140,928 | 41,746 | (7,852) | 1,174,822 |
| Corporate bonds | 16,192,923 | 1,116,854 | (133,989) | 17,175,788 |
| | 22,269,375 | 1,265,682 | (288,085) | 23,246,972 |
| Equity securities | 334,505 | 9,031 | (5,052) | 338,484 |
| Short-term investments | 32,524 | | | 32,524 |
| | \$ 22,636,404 | \$ 1,274,713 | \$ (293,137) | \$ 23,617,980 |

As of June 30, 2011, the Company had an additional \$2.9 billion of fixed maturities, \$11.3 million of equity securities, and \$102.2 million of short-term investments classified as trading securities.

The amortized cost and fair value of available-for-sale fixed maturities as of June 30, 2011, by expected maturity, are shown below. Expected maturities of securities without a single maturity date are allocated based on estimated rates of prepayment that may differ from actual rates of prepayment.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

| | Amortized Cost | | Fair Value |
|--|-------------------|----|---------------|
| (Dollars In Thousands) | | | |
| Due in one year or less | \$ 625,459 | \$ | 640,235 |
| Due after one year through five years | 3,715,102 | | 3,875,630 |
| Due after five years through ten years | 6,318,142 | | 6,669,230 |
| Due after ten years | 11,610,672 | | 12,061,877 |
| | \$ 22,269,375 | \$ | 23,246,972 |

Each quarter the Company reviews investments with unrealized losses and tests for other-than-temporary impairments. The Company analyzes various factors to determine if any specific other-than-temporary asset impairments exist. These include, but are not limited to: 1) actions taken by rating agencies, 2) default by the issuer, 3) the significance of the decline, 4) an assessment of the Company's intent to sell the security (including a more likely than not assessment of whether the Company will be required to sell the security) before recovering the security's amortized cost, 5) the time period during which the decline has occurred, 6) an economic analysis of the issuer's industry, and 7) the financial strength, liquidity, and recoverability of the issuer. Management performs a security by security review each quarter in evaluating the need for any other-than-temporary impairments. Although no set formula is used in this process, the investment performance, collateral position, and continued viability of the

Table of Contents

issuer are significant measures considered, and in some cases, an analysis regarding the Company's expectations for recovery of the security's entire amortized cost basis through the receipt of future cash flows is performed. Once a determination has been made that a specific other-than-temporary impairment exists, the security's basis is adjusted and an other-than-temporary impairment is recognized. Equity securities that are other-than-temporarily impaired are written down to fair value with a realized loss recognized in earnings. Other-than-temporary impairments to debt securities that the Company does not intend to sell and does not expect to be required to sell before recovering the security's amortized cost are written down to discounted expected future cash flows (post impairment cost) and credit losses are recorded in earnings. The difference between the securities' discounted expected future cash flows and the fair value of the securities is recognized in other comprehensive income (loss) as a non-credit portion of the recognized other-than-temporary impairment. When calculating the post impairment cost for residential mortgage-backed securities (RMBS), commercial mortgage-backed securities (CMBS), and other asset-backed securities, the Company considers all known market data related to cash flows to estimate future cash flows. When calculating the post impairment cost for corporate debt securities, the Company considers all contractual cash flows to estimate expected future cash flows. To calculate the post impairment cost, the expected future cash flows are discounted at the original purchase yield. Debt securities that the Company intends to sell or expects to be required to sell before recovery are written down to fair value with the change recognized in earnings.

During the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, the Company recorded other-than-temporary impairments on investments of \$15.7 million and \$31.7 million, respectively, related to debt securities. Of the \$15.7 million of impairments for the three months ended June 30, 2011, \$9.5 million was recorded in earnings and \$6.2 million was recorded in other comprehensive income (loss). Of the \$31.7 million of impairments for the six months ended June 30, 2011, \$15.2 million was recorded in earnings and \$16.5 million was recorded in other comprehensive income (loss). During this period, there were no other-than-temporary impairments related to debt securities or equity securities that the Company intends to sell or expects to be required to sell, except with respect to certain debt securities that were part of the Company's collateral in its securities lending program

For the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, there were no other-than-temporary impairments related to equity securities.

The following chart is a rollforward of credit losses on debt securities held by the Company for which a portion of an other-than-temporary impairment was recognized in other comprehensive income (loss):

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | |
|--|---|-----------|---|-----------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | 2011 | 2010 |
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | |
| Beginning balance | \$ 40,615 | \$ 33,366 | \$ 39,427 | \$ 25,076 |
| Additions for newly impaired securities | 5,797 | 12,894 | 9,406 | 19,450 |
| Additions for previously impaired securities | 3,435 | 17 | 4,103 | 1,751 |
| Reductions for previously impaired securities due to a change in expected cash flows | | | | |
| Reductions for previously impaired securities that were sold in the current period | | (14,701) | (3,089) | (14,701) |
| Other | | | | |
| Ending balance | \$ 49,847 | \$ 31,576 | \$ 49,847 | \$ 31,576 |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

The following table includes investments' gross unrealized losses and fair value of the Company's investments that are not deemed to be other-than-temporarily impaired, aggregated by investment category and length of time that individual securities have been in a continuous unrealized loss position as of June 30, 2011:

| | Less Than 12 Months | | 12 Months or More | | Total | |
|--|------------------------|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|---------------|--------------------|
| | Fair Value | Unrealized Loss | Fair Value | Unrealized Loss | Fair Value | Unrealized Loss |
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | \$ 452,087 | \$ (22,852) | \$ 685,680 | \$ (86,178) | \$ 1,137,767 | \$ (109,030) |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | 109,354 | (2,045) | | | 109,354 | (2,045) |
| Other asset-backed securities | 78,403 | (1,556) | 584,736 | (31,351) | 663,139 | (32,907) |
| U.S. government-related securities | 214,222 | (2,262) | | | 214,222 | (2,262) |
| Other government-related securities | | | | | | |
| States, municipals, and political subdivisions | 232,750 | (6,214) | 23,362 | (1,638) | 256,112 | (7,852) |
| Corporate bonds | 2,080,437 | (67,082) | 560,460 | (66,907) | 2,640,897 | (133,989) |
| Equities | 20,950 | (2,957) | 13,399 | (2,095) | 34,349 | (5,052) |
| | \$ 3,188,203 | \$ (104,968) | \$ 1,867,637 | \$ (188,169) | \$ 5,055,840 | \$ (293,137) |

The RMBS have a gross unrealized loss greater than twelve months of \$86.2 million as of June 30, 2011. These losses relate to a widening in spreads and defaults as a result of continued weakness in the residential housing market which have reduced the fair value of the RMBS holdings. Factors such as the credit enhancement within the deal structure, the average life of the securities, and the performance of the underlying collateral support the recoverability of these investments.

The other asset-backed securities have a gross unrealized loss greater than twelve months of \$31.4 million as of June 30, 2011. This category predominately includes student-loan backed auction rate securities whose underlying collateral is at least 97% guaranteed by the Federal Family Education Loan Program (FFELP). These losses relate to the auction rate securities (ARS) market collapse during 2008. At this time, the Company has no reason to believe that the U.S. Department of Education would not honor the FFELP guarantee, if it were necessary. In addition, the Company has the ability and intent to hold these securities until their values recover or until maturity.

The corporate bonds category has gross unrealized losses greater than twelve months of \$66.9 million as of June 30, 2011. These losses relate primarily to fluctuations in credit spreads. The aggregate decline in market value of these securities was deemed temporary due to positive factors supporting the recoverability of the respective investments. Positive factors considered include credit ratings, the financial health of the issuer, the continued access of the issuer to capital markets, and other pertinent information including the Company's ability and intent to hold these securities to recovery.

The Company does not consider these unrealized loss positions to be other-than-temporary, based on the factors discussed and because the Company has the ability and intent to hold these investments until the fair values recover, and does not intend to sell or expect to be required to sell the securities before recovering the Company's amortized cost of debt securities.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

The following table includes investments' gross unrealized losses and fair value of the Company's investments that are not deemed to be other-than-temporarily impaired, aggregated by investment category and length of time that individual securities have been in a continuous unrealized loss position as of December 31, 2010:

| | Less Than 12 Months | | 12 Months or More | | Total | |
|--|------------------------|--------------------|-------------------|--------------------|---------------|--------------------|
| | Fair Value | Unrealized Loss | Fair Value | Unrealized Loss | Fair Value | Unrealized Loss |
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | \$ 237,450 | \$ (17,877) | \$ 1,173,541 | \$ (125,334) | \$ 1,410,991 | \$ (143,211) |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | 25,679 | (933) | | | 25,679 | (933) |
| Other asset-backed securities | 167,089 | (2,452) | 594,756 | (27,212) | 761,845 | (29,664) |
| U.S. government-related securities | 144,807 | (3,071) | | | 144,807 | (3,071) |
| Other government-related securities | 33,936 | (8) | 14,993 | (7) | 48,929 | (15) |
| States, municipals, and political subdivisions | 563,352 | (22,345) | | | 563,352 | (22,345) |
| Corporate bonds | 2,264,649 | (82,343) | 835,655 | (94,843) | 3,100,304 | (177,186) |
| Equities | 11,950 | (3,321) | 13,544 | (1,961) | 25,494 | (5,282) |
| | \$ 3,448,912 | \$ (132,350) | \$ 2,632,489 | \$ (249,357) | \$ 6,081,401 | \$ (381,707) |

The RMBS have a gross unrealized loss greater than twelve months of \$125.3 million as of December 31, 2010. These losses relate to a widening in spreads and defaults as a result of continued weakness in the residential housing market which have reduced the fair value of the RMBS holdings. Factors such as the credit enhancement within the deal structure, the average life of the securities, and the performance of the underlying collateral support the recoverability of the investments.

The other asset-backed securities have a gross unrealized loss greater than twelve months of \$27.2 million as of December 31, 2010. This category predominately includes student-loan backed auction rate securities whose underlying collateral is at least 97% guaranteed by the Federal Family Education Loan Program (FFELP). These losses relate to the auction rate securities (ARS) market collapse during 2008. At this time, the Company has no reason to believe that the U.S. Department of Education would not honor the FFELP guarantee, if it were necessary. In addition, the Company has the ability and intent to hold these securities until their values recover or maturity.

The corporate bonds category has gross unrealized losses greater than twelve months of \$94.8 million as of December 31, 2010. These losses relate primarily to fluctuations in credit spreads. The aggregate decline in market value of these securities was deemed temporary due to positive factors supporting the recoverability of the respective investments. Positive factors considered include credit ratings, the financial health of the issuer, the continued access of the issuer to capital markets, and other pertinent information including the Company's ability and intent to hold these securities to recovery.

The Company does not consider these unrealized loss positions to be other-than-temporary, based on the factors discussed and because the Company has the ability and intent to hold these investments until the fair values recover, and does not intend to sell or expect to be required to sell the securities before recovering the Company's amortized cost of debt securities

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

As of June 30, 2011, the Company had securities in its available-for-sale portfolio which were rated below investment grade of \$2.4 billion and had an amortized cost of \$2.6 billion. In addition, included in the Company's trading portfolio, the Company held \$242.6 million of securities which were rated below investment grade. Approximately \$524.8 million of the below investment grade securities were not publicly traded.

The change in unrealized gains (losses), net of income tax, on fixed maturity and equity securities, classified as available-for-sale is summarized as follows:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, 2011 | For The Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 |
|-------------------|---|---|
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | |
| Fixed maturities | \$ 169,348 | \$ 197,308 |
| Equity securities | (3,372) | (3,788) |

Table of Contents

5. MORTGAGE LOANS

Mortgage Loans

The Company invests a portion of its investment portfolio in commercial mortgage loans. As of June 30, 2011, the Company's mortgage loan holdings were approximately \$5.3 billion.

As of June 30, 2011 and December 31, 2010, the Company had an allowance for mortgage loan credit losses of \$7.6 million and \$11.7 million, respectively. Over the past ten years, the Company's commercial mortgage loan portfolio has experienced an average credit loss factor of approximately 0.02%. Due to such low historical losses, the Company believes that a collectively evaluated allowance would be inappropriate. The Company believes an allowance calculated through an analysis of specific loans that are believed to have a higher risk of credit impairment provides a more accurate presentation of expected losses in the portfolio and is consistent with the applicable guidance for loan impairments in Subtopic 310. Since the Company uses the specific identification method for calculating reserves, it is necessary to review the economic situation of each borrower to determine those that have higher risk of credit impairment. The Company has a team of professionals that monitors borrower conditions such as payment practices, borrower credit, operating performance, and property conditions, as well as ensuring the timely payment of property taxes and insurance. Through this monitoring process, the Company assesses the risk of each borrower. When issues are identified, the severity of the issues is assessed and reviewed for possible credit impairment. If a loss is probable, an expected loss calculation is performed and an allowance is established for that borrower. A loan may be subsequently charged off at such point that the Company no longer expects to receive cash payments, the present value of future expected payments of the renegotiated loan is less than the current principal balance, or at such time that the Company is party to foreclosure or bankruptcy proceedings associated with the borrower and does not expect to recover the principal balance of the loan. A charge off is recorded by eliminating the allowance against the mortgage loan and recording the renegotiated loan or the collateral property related to the loan as investment real estate on the balance sheet, which is carried at the lower of the appraised fair value of the property or the unpaid principal balance of the loan, less estimated selling costs associated with the property.

The Company's mortgage loan portfolio consists of two categories of loans: 1) those not subject to a pooling and servicing agreement and 2) those previously a part of variable interest entity securitizations and thus subject to a contractual pooling and servicing agreement. The loans subject to a pooling and servicing agreement have been included on our consolidated condensed balance sheet beginning in the first quarter of 2010 in accordance with ASU 2009-17.

For loans not subject to a pooling and servicing agreement, as of June 30, 2011, \$22.5 million, or 0.4%, of the mortgage loan portfolio was nonperforming. As of June 30, 2011, delinquent mortgage loans, foreclosed properties, and restructured loans pursuant to a pooling and servicing agreement totaled \$20.2 million, and were less than 0.1% of invested assets. This amount pursuant to a pooling and servicing agreement includes \$19.7 million, or 0.4%, that was either nonperforming or has been restructured under the terms and conditions of the pooling and service agreement.

The Company does not expect these investments to adversely affect its liquidity or ability to maintain proper matching of assets and liabilities.

An analysis of the change in the allowance for mortgage loan credit losses is provided in the following chart:

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

| | As of | |
|-------------------|------------------------|-------------------|
| | June 30, 2011 | December 31, 2010 |
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | |
| Beginning balance | \$ 11,650 | \$ 1,725 |
| Charge offs | (9,358) | (1,146) |
| Recoveries | (2,386) | |
| Provision | 7,694 | 11,071 |
| Ending balance | \$ 7,600 | \$ 11,650 |

Table of Contents

It is the Company's policy to cease to carry accrued interest on loans that are over 90 days delinquent. For loans less than 90 days delinquent, interest is accrued unless it is determined that the accrued interest is not collectible. If a loan becomes over 90 days delinquent, it is the Company's general policy to initiate foreclosure proceedings unless a workout arrangement to bring the loan current is in place. For loans subject to a pooling and servicing agreement, there are certain additional restrictions and/or requirements related to workout proceedings, and as such, these loans may have different attributes and/or circumstances affecting the status of delinquency or categorization of those in nonperforming status. An analysis of the delinquent loans is shown in the following chart as of June 30, 2011:

| | 30-59 Days Delinquent | 60-89 Days Delinquent | Greater than 90 Days Delinquent | Total Delinquent |
|--|--------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------------------------|---------------------|
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | |
| Commercial mortgage loans | \$ 40,759 | \$ 10,335 | \$ 15,719 | \$ 66,813 |
| Number of delinquent commercial mortgage loans | 8 | 3 | 9 | 20 |

The Company's commercial mortgage loan portfolio consists of mortgage loans that are collateralized by real estate. Due to the collateralized nature of the loans, any assessment of impairment and ultimate loss given a default on the loans is based upon a consideration of the estimated fair value of the real estate. The Company limits accrued interest income on impaired loans to ninety days of interest. Once accrued interest on the impaired loan is received, interest income is recognized on a cash basis. For information regarding impaired loans, please refer to the following chart as of June 30, 2011:

| | Recorded Investment | Unpaid Principal Balance | Related Allowance | Average Recorded Investment | Interest Income Recognized | Cash Basis Interest Income |
|------------------------------------|------------------------|--------------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------------------|----------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | | |
| Commercial mortgage loans: | | | | | | |
| With no related allowance recorded | \$ 14,089 | \$ 14,089 | \$ | \$ 1,761 | \$ 35 | \$ 56 |
| With an allowance recorded | 20,800 | 20,800 | 7,600 | 3,467 | 101 | 118 |

6. GOODWILL

During the six months ended June 30, 2011, the Company decreased its goodwill balance by approximately \$1.5 million. The decrease was due to adjustments in the Acquisitions segment related to tax benefits realized during 2011 on the portion of tax goodwill in excess of GAAP basis goodwill. As of June 30, 2011, the Company had an aggregate goodwill balance of \$113.2 million.

Accounting for goodwill requires an estimate of the future profitability of the associated lines of business to assess the recoverability of the capitalized acquisition goodwill. The Company evaluates the carrying value of goodwill at the segment (or reporting unit) level at least annually and between annual evaluations if events occur or circumstances change that would more likely than not reduce the fair value of the reporting unit below its carrying amount. Such circumstances could include, but are not limited to: 1) a significant adverse change in legal factors or in business climate, 2) unanticipated competition, or 3) an adverse action or assessment by a regulator. When evaluating whether goodwill is impaired, the Company compared its estimate of the fair value of the reporting unit to which the goodwill is assigned to the reporting unit's carrying amount, including goodwill. The Company utilizes a fair value measurement (which includes a discounted cash flows analysis) to assess the carrying value of the reporting units in consideration of the recoverability of the goodwill balance assigned to each reporting unit as of the measurement date. The Company's material goodwill balances are attributable to certain of its operating segments (which are each considered

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

to be reporting units). The cash flows used to determine the fair value of the Company's reporting units are dependent on a number of significant assumptions. The Company's estimates, which consider a market participant view of fair value, are subject to change given the inherent uncertainty in predicting future results and cash flows, which are impacted by such things as policyholder behavior, competitor pricing, capital limitations, new product introductions, and specific industry and market conditions. Additionally, the discount rate used is based on the Company's judgment of the appropriate rate for each reporting unit based on the relative risk associated with the projected cash flows. As of December 31, 2010, the Company performed its annual evaluation of goodwill and determined that no adjustment to impair goodwill was necessary.

The Company also considers its market capitalization in assessing the reasonableness of the fair values estimated for its reporting units in connection with its goodwill impairment testing. In considering the Company's

Table of Contents

June 30, 2011 common equity price, which was lower than its book value per share, the Company noted there are several factors that would result in its market capitalization being lower than the fair value of its reporting units that are tested for goodwill impairment. Such factors that would not be reflected in the valuation of the Company's reporting units with goodwill include, but are not limited to: a potential concern about future earnings growth, negative market sentiment, different valuation methodologies that resulted in low valuation, and increased risk premium for holding investments in mortgage-backed securities and commercial mortgage loans. Deterioration of or adverse market conditions for certain businesses may have a significant impact on the fair value of the Company's reporting units. In the Company's view, market capitalization being below book value does not invalidate the Company's fair value assessment related to the recoverability of goodwill in its reporting units, and did not result in a triggering or impairment event.

7. DEBT AND OTHER OBLIGATIONS

Non-recourse funding obligations outstanding as of June 30, 2011, on a consolidated basis, are shown in the following table:

| Issuer | Balance (Dollars In Thousands) | Maturity Year | Year-to-Date Weighted-Avg Interest Rate |
|--|-----------------------------------|---------------|---|
| Golden Gate II Captive Insurance Company | \$ 438,300 | 2052 | 1.30% |

During the first six months of 2011, the Company repurchased \$94.1 million of its outstanding non-recourse funding obligations, at a discount. These repurchases resulted in a \$30.7 million gain for the Company.

Golden Gate II Captive Insurance Company (Golden Gate II), a special purpose financial captive insurance company wholly owned by PLICO, had \$575 million of outstanding non-recourse funding obligations as of June 30, 2011. These outstanding non-recourse funding obligations were issued to special purpose trusts, which in turn issued securities to third parties. Certain of the Company's affiliates purchased a portion of these securities during 2010 and 2011. As a result of these purchases, as of June 30, 2011, securities related to \$438.3 million of the outstanding balance of the non-recourse funding obligations were held by external parties and securities related to \$136.7 million of the non-recourse funding obligations were held by affiliates.

Under a revolving line of credit arrangement, the Company has the ability to borrow on an unsecured basis up to an aggregate principal amount of \$500 million (the Credit Facility). The Company has the right in certain circumstances to request that the commitment under the Credit Facility be increased up to a maximum principal amount of \$600 million. Balances outstanding under the Credit Facility accrue interest at a rate equal to (i) either the prime rate or the London Interbank Offered Rate (LIBOR), plus (ii) a spread based on the ratings of our senior unsecured long-term debt. The Credit Agreement provides that the Company is liable for the full amount of any obligations for borrowings or letters of credit, including those of PLICO, under the Credit Facility. The maturity date on the Credit Facility is April 16, 2013. There was an outstanding balance of \$135.0 million at an interest rate of LIBOR plus 0.40% under the Credit Facility as of June 30, 2011.

8. COMMITMENTS AND CONTINGENCIES

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

The Company has entered into indemnity agreements with each of its current directors that provide, among other things and subject to certain limitations, a contractual right to indemnification to the fullest extent permissible under the law. The Company has agreements with certain of its officers providing up to \$10 million in indemnification. These obligations are in addition to the customary obligation to indemnify officers and directors contained in the Company's governance documents.

Under insurance guaranty fund laws, in most states insurance companies doing business therein can be assessed up to prescribed limits for policyholder losses incurred by insolvent companies. The Company does not believe such assessments will be materially different from amounts already provided for in the financial statements. Most of these laws do provide, however, that an assessment may be excused or deferred if it would threaten an insurer's own financial strength.

A number of civil jury verdicts have been returned against insurers, broker dealers and other providers of financial services involving sales, refund or claims practices, alleged agent misconduct, failure to properly supervise representatives, relationships with agents or persons with whom the insurer does business, and other matters. Often

Table of Contents

these lawsuits have resulted in the award of substantial judgments that are disproportionate to the actual damages, including material amounts of punitive and non-economic compensatory damages. In some states, juries, judges, and arbitrators have substantial discretion in awarding punitive non-economic compensatory damages which creates the potential for unpredictable material adverse judgments or awards in any given lawsuit or arbitration. Arbitration awards are subject to very limited appellate review. In addition, in some class action and other lawsuits, companies have made material settlement payments. The Company, in the ordinary course of business, is involved in such litigation and arbitration. The occurrence of such litigation and arbitration may become more frequent and/or severe when general economic conditions have deteriorated. The Company is unable to predict the outcome of such litigation and arbitration and is unable to provide a reasonable range of possible losses. Although the Company cannot predict the outcome of any such litigation or arbitration, the Company does not believe that any such outcome will have a material impact, either individually or in the aggregate, on its financial condition or results of the operations. Given the inherent difficulty in predicting the outcome of such legal proceedings, however, it is possible that an adverse outcome in certain such matters could be material to the Company's financial condition or results of operations for any particular reporting period.

9. COMPREHENSIVE INCOME (LOSS)

The following table sets forth the Company's comprehensive income (loss) for the periods presented below:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | |
|---|---|------------|---|------------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | 2011 | 2010 |
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | |
| Net income | \$ 93,364 | \$ 41,244 | \$ 160,830 | \$ 110,950 |
| Change in net unrealized gains (losses) on investments, net of income tax: (three months: 2011 - \$85,553; 2010 - \$130,774; six months: 2011 - \$103,460; 2010 - \$273,255) | 158,888 | 242,856 | 192,151 | 506,815 |
| Change in net unrealized gains (losses) relating to other-than-temporary impaired investments for which a portion has been recognized in earnings, net of income tax: (three months: 2011 - \$(5,444); 2010 - \$(6,960); six months: 2011 - \$(9,052); 2010 - \$(10,455)) | (10,111) | (12,924) | (16,811) | (19,416) |
| Change in accumulated (loss) gain - derivatives, net of income tax: (three months: 2011 - \$(1,777); 2010 - \$(3,229); six months: 2011 - \$1,844; 2010 - \$(194)) | (3,299) | (5,952) | 3,425 | (234) |
| Change in postretirement benefits liability adjustment, net of income tax: (three months: 2011 - \$(451); 2010 - \$325; six months: 2011 - \$(902); 2010 - \$649) | (838) | 603 | (1,676) | 1,205 |
| Reclassification adjustment for investment amounts included in net income, net of income tax: (three months: 2011 - \$(7,271); 2010 - \$3,894; six months: 2011 - \$(10,325); 2010 - \$5,619) | (13,508) | 7,241 | (19,186) | 10,659 |
| Reclassification adjustment for derivative amounts included in net income, net of income tax: (three months: 2011 - \$238; 2010 - \$768; six months: 2011 - \$(123); 2010 - \$(206)) | 443 | 1,382 | (228) | (370) |
| Comprehensive income (loss) | 224,939 | 274,450 | 318,505 | 609,609 |
| Comprehensive income (loss) attributable to noncontrolling interests | (296) | 127 | (245) | 200 |
| Comprehensive income (loss) attributable to Protective Life Corporation | \$ 224,643 | \$ 274,577 | \$ 318,260 | \$ 609,809 |

10. STOCK-BASED COMPENSATION

During the six months ended June 30, 2011, 191,000 performance shares with an estimated fair value of \$5.4 million were issued. The criteria for payment of the 2011 performance awards is based primarily on the Company's average operating return on average equity (ROE) over a three-year period. If the Company's ROE is below 9.0%, no award is earned. If the Company's ROE is at or above 10.0%, the award maximum is earned. Awards are paid in shares of the Company's common stock. No performance share awards were issued during the six months ended June 30, 2010.

Additionally, the Company issued 172,000 restricted stock units for the six months ended June 30, 2011. These awards had a total fair value at grant date of \$4.9 million. Approximately half of these restricted stock units vest in 2014, and the remainder vest in 2015.

Table of Contents

Stock appreciation right (SARs) have been granted to certain officers of the Company to provide long-term incentive compensation based solely on the performance of the Company's common stock. The SARs are exercisable either five years after the date of grants or in three or four equal annual installments beginning one year after the date of grant (earlier upon the death, disability, or retirement of the officer, or in certain circumstances, of a change in control of the Company) and expire after ten years or upon termination of employment. The SARs activity as well as weighted-average base price is as follows:

| | Weighted-Average Base Price per share | No. of SARs |
|--------------------------------------|--|-------------|
| Balance as of December 31, 2010 | \$ 21.97 | 2,324,837 |
| SARs granted | | |
| SARs exercised / forfeited / expired | 6.65 | 41,319 |
| Balance as of June 30, 2011 | \$ 22.25 | 2,283,518 |

There were no SARs issued for the six months ended June 30, 2011. The Company will pay an amount in stock equal to the difference between the specified base price of the Company's common stock and the market value at the exercise date for each SAR.

11. EMPLOYEE BENEFIT PLANS

Components of the net periodic benefit cost of the Company's defined benefit pension plan and unfunded excess benefit plan are as follows:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | |
|--|---|----------|---|----------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | 2011 | 2010 |
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | |
| Service cost – benefits earned during the period | \$ 2,194 | \$ 2,068 | \$ 4,388 | \$ 4,136 |
| Interest cost on projected benefit obligation | 2,508 | 2,357 | 5,016 | 4,714 |
| Expected return on plan assets | (2,512) | (2,312) | (5,024) | (4,624) |
| Amortization of prior service cost | (98) | (98) | (196) | (196) |
| Amortization of actuarial losses | 1,388 | 1,026 | 2,776 | 2,052 |
| Total benefit cost | \$ 3,480 | \$ 3,041 | \$ 6,960 | \$ 6,082 |

During the six months ended June 30, 2011, the Company contributed \$2.1 million to its defined benefit pension plan for the 2010 plan year and \$2.3 million for the 2011 plan year. In addition, during July of 2011, the Company contributed \$2.3 million to the defined benefit pension plan for the 2011 plan year. The Company will continue to make contributions in future periods as necessary to at least satisfy minimum funding requirements. The Company may also make additional contributions in future periods to maintain an adjusted funding target attainment percentage (AFTAP) of at least 80%.

In addition to pension benefits, the Company provides life insurance benefits to eligible retirees and limited healthcare benefits to eligible retirees who are not yet eligible for Medicare. For a closed group of retirees over age 65, the Company provides a prescription drug benefit. The cost of these plans for the six months ended June 30, 2011, was immaterial to the Company's financial statements.

12. EARNINGS PER SHARE

Basic earnings per share is computed by dividing net income available to PLC's common shareowners by the weighted-average number of common shares outstanding during the period, including shares issuable under various deferred compensation plans. Diluted earnings per share is computed by dividing net income available to PLC's common shareowners by the weighted-average number of common shares and dilutive potential common shares outstanding during the period, assuming the shares were not anti-dilutive, including shares issuable under various stock-based compensation plans and stock purchase contracts.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

A reconciliation of the numerators and denominators of the basic and diluted earnings per share is presented below:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | |
|---|---|------------|---|------------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | 2011 | 2010 |
| (Dollars In Thousands, Except Per Share Amounts) | | | | |
| Calculation of basic earnings per share: | | | | |
| Net income available to PLC's common shareowners | \$ 93,068 | \$ 41,371 | \$ 160,585 | \$ 111,150 |
| Average shares issued and outstanding | 85,434,462 | 85,634,202 | 85,556,430 | 85,610,825 |
| Issuable under various deferred compensation plans | 911,754 | 928,177 | 917,582 | 920,636 |
| Weighted shares outstanding - basic | 86,346,216 | 86,562,379 | 86,474,012 | 86,531,461 |
| Per share: | | | | |
| Net income available to PLC's common shareowners - basic | \$ 1.08 | \$ 0.48 | \$ 1.86 | \$ 1.28 |
| Calculation of diluted earnings per share: | | | | |
| Net income available to PLC's common shareowners | \$ 93,068 | \$ 41,371 | \$ 160,585 | \$ 111,150 |
| Weighted shares outstanding - basic | 86,346,216 | 86,562,379 | 86,474,012 | 86,531,461 |
| Stock appreciation rights (SARs)(1) | 495,197 | 471,503 | 497,313 | 465,304 |
| Issuable under various other stock-based compensation plans | 96,829 | 138,173 | 118,762 | 146,599 |
| Restricted stock units | 715,489 | 493,980 | 646,362 | 465,663 |
| Weighted shares outstanding - diluted | 87,653,731 | 87,666,035 | 87,736,449 | 87,609,027 |
| Per share: | | | | |
| Net income available to PLC's common shareowners - diluted | \$ 1.06 | \$ 0.47 | \$ 1.83 | \$ 1.27 |

(1) Excludes 1,446,130 and 1,475,645 SARs as of June 30, 2011 and 2010, respectively, that are antidilutive. In the event the average market price exceeds the issue price of the SARs, such rights would be dilutive to the Company's earnings per share and will be included in the Company's calculation of the diluted average shares outstanding for applicable periods.

13. INCOME TAXES

There have been no material changes to the balance of unrecognized income tax benefits which impacted earnings for the six months ended June 30, 2011. Within the next twelve months, the Company does not expect to have any material adjustments to its unrecognized income tax benefits liability with regard to any of the tax jurisdictions in which it conducts its business operations.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

The Company has computed its effective income tax rate for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011 and 2010, based upon its estimate of its annual 2011 and 2010 income. The effective tax rate for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011 was 34.8% and 35.0%, respectively, and 36.0% and 33.1% for the three and six months ended June 30, 2010, respectively.

Based on the Company's current assessment of future taxable income, including available tax planning opportunities, the Company anticipates that it is more likely than not that it will generate sufficient taxable income to realize all of its material deferred tax assets. The Company did not record a valuation allowance against its material deferred tax assets as of June 30, 2011.

14. FAIR VALUE OF FINANCIAL INSTRUMENTS

The Company determined the fair value of its financial instruments based on the fair value hierarchy established in FASB guidance referenced in the Fair Value Measurements and Disclosures Topic which requires an entity to maximize the use of observable inputs and minimize the use of unobservable inputs when measuring fair value. The Company has adopted the provisions from the FASB guidance that is referenced in the Fair Value Measurements and Disclosures Topic for non-financial assets and liabilities (such as property and equipment, goodwill, and other intangible assets) that are required to be measured at fair value on a periodic basis. The effect on the Company's periodic fair value measurements for non-financial assets and liabilities was not material.

The Company has categorized its financial instruments, based on the priority of the inputs to the valuation technique, into a three level hierarchy. The fair value hierarchy gives the highest priority to quoted prices in active markets for identical assets or liabilities (Level 1) and the lowest priority to unobservable inputs (Level 3). If the

Table of Contents

inputs used to measure fair value fall within different levels of the hierarchy, the category level is based on the lowest priority level input that is significant to the fair value measurement of the instrument.

Financial assets and liabilities recorded at fair value on the consolidated condensed balance sheets are categorized as follows:

- **Level 1:** Unadjusted quoted prices for identical assets or liabilities in an active market.

- **Level 2:** Quoted prices in markets that are not active or significant inputs that are observable either directly or indirectly. Level 2 inputs include the following:
 - a) Quoted prices for similar assets or liabilities in active markets
 - b) Quoted prices for identical or similar assets or liabilities in non-active markets
 - c) Inputs other than quoted market prices that are observable
 - d) Inputs that are derived principally from or corroborated by observable market data through correlation or other means.

- **Level 3:** Prices or valuation techniques that require inputs that are both unobservable and significant to the overall fair value measurement. They reflect management's own assumptions about the assumptions a market participant would use in pricing the asset or liability.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

The following table presents the Company's hierarchy for its assets and liabilities measured at fair value on a recurring basis as of June 30, 2011:

| | Level 1 | Level 2 | Level 3 | Total |
|---|------------------------|---------------|------------|---------------|
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | |
| Assets: | | | | |
| Fixed maturity securities - available-for-sale | | | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | \$ | \$ 2,490,156 | \$ 7 | \$ 2,490,163 |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | | 287,504 | | 287,504 |
| Other asset-backed securities | | 206,517 | 637,746 | 844,263 |
| U.S. government-related securities | 898,072 | 218,241 | 15,000 | 1,131,313 |
| States, municipals, and political subdivisions | | 1,174,748 | 74 | 1,174,822 |
| Other government-related securities | 15,016 | 128,103 | | 143,119 |
| Corporate bonds | 100 | 17,057,663 | 118,025 | 17,175,788 |
| Total fixed maturity securities - available-for-sale | 913,188 | 21,562,932 | 770,852 | 23,246,972 |
| Fixed maturity securities - trading | | | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | | 348,536 | | 348,536 |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | | 170,034 | | 170,034 |
| Other asset-backed securities | | 20,486 | 41,093 | 61,579 |
| U.S. government-related securities | 388,541 | 8,608 | 3,512 | 400,661 |
| States, municipals, and political subdivisions | | 208,383 | | 208,383 |
| Other government-related securities | | 110,343 | | 110,343 |
| Corporate bonds | 3,982 | 1,541,094 | 42,041 | 1,587,117 |
| Total fixed maturity securities - trading | 392,523 | 2,407,484 | 86,646 | 2,886,653 |
| Total fixed maturity securities | 1,305,711 | 23,970,416 | 857,498 | 26,133,625 |
| Equity securities | 257,575 | 11,381 | 80,782 | 349,738 |
| Other long-term investments (1) | 7,005 | 4,074 | 27,531 | 38,610 |
| Short-term investments | 134,698 | | | 134,698 |
| Total investments | 1,704,989 | 23,985,871 | 965,811 | 26,656,671 |
| Cash | 419,210 | | | 419,210 |
| Other assets | 7,204 | | | 7,204 |
| Assets related to separate accounts | | | | |
| Variable annuity | 6,291,158 | | | 6,291,158 |
| Variable universal life | 556,419 | | | 556,419 |
| Total assets measured at fair value on a recurring basis | \$ 8,978,980 | \$ 23,985,871 | \$ 965,811 | \$ 33,930,662 |
| Liabilities: | | | | |
| Annuity account balances (2) | \$ | \$ | \$ 142,470 | \$ 142,470 |
| Other liabilities (1) | 6,578 | 26,507 | 213,659 | 246,744 |
| Total liabilities measured at fair value on a recurring basis | \$ 6,578 | \$ 26,507 | \$ 356,129 | \$ 389,214 |

(1) Includes certain freestanding and embedded derivatives.

(2) Represents liabilities related to equity indexed annuities.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

The following table presents the Company's hierarchy for its assets and liabilities measured at fair value on a recurring basis as of December 31, 2010:

| | Level 1 | Level 2 | Level 3 | Total |
|---|------------------------|---------------|------------|---------------|
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | |
| Assets: | | | | |
| Fixed maturity securities - available-for-sale | | | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | \$ | \$ 2,547,730 | \$ 20 | \$ 2,547,750 |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | | 155,125 | 19,901 | 175,026 |
| Other asset-backed securities | | 207,638 | 641,129 | 848,767 |
| U.S. government-related securities | 1,054,375 | 104,419 | 15,109 | 1,173,903 |
| States, municipals, and political subdivisions | | 963,225 | 78 | 963,303 |
| Other government-related securities | 14,993 | 186,214 | | 201,207 |
| Corporate bonds | 100 | 15,725,900 | 65,032 | 15,791,032 |
| Total fixed maturity securities - available-for-sale | 1,069,468 | 19,890,251 | 741,269 | 21,700,988 |
| Fixed maturity securities - trading | | | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | | 432,015 | | 432,015 |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | | 137,606 | | 137,606 |
| Other asset-backed securities | | 18,415 | 59,925 | 78,340 |
| U.S. government-related securities | 383,423 | 11,369 | 3,442 | 398,234 |
| States, municipals, and political subdivisions | | 160,539 | | 160,539 |
| Other government-related securities | | 126,553 | | 126,553 |
| Corporate bonds | | 1,642,664 | | 1,642,664 |
| Total fixed maturity securities - trading | 383,423 | 2,529,161 | 63,367 | 2,975,951 |
| Total fixed maturity securities | 1,452,891 | 22,419,412 | 804,636 | 24,676,939 |
| Equity securities | 271,483 | 10,831 | 77,098 | 359,412 |
| Other long-term investments (1) | 6,794 | 3,808 | 25,065 | 35,667 |
| Short-term investments | 344,796 | 8,028 | | 352,824 |
| Total investments | 2,075,964 | 22,442,079 | 906,799 | 25,424,842 |
| Cash | 264,425 | | | 264,425 |
| Other assets | 6,222 | | | 6,222 |
| Assets related to separate accounts | | | | |
| Variable annuity | 5,170,193 | | | 5,170,193 |
| Variable universal life | 534,219 | | | 534,219 |
| Total assets measured at fair value on a recurring basis | \$ 8,051,023 | \$ 22,442,079 | \$ 906,799 | \$ 31,399,901 |
| Liabilities: | | | | |
| Annuity account balances (2) | \$ | \$ | \$ 143,264 | \$ 143,264 |
| Other liabilities (1) | 23,995 | 28,987 | 190,529 | 243,511 |
| Total liabilities measured at fair value on a recurring basis | \$ 23,995 | \$ 28,987 | \$ 333,793 | \$ 386,775 |

(1) Includes certain freestanding and embedded derivatives.

(2) Represents liabilities related to equity indexed annuities.

Determination of fair values

The valuation methodologies used to determine the fair values of assets and liabilities reflect market participant assumptions and are based on the application of the fair value hierarchy that prioritizes observable market inputs over unobservable inputs. The Company determines the fair values of certain financial assets and financial liabilities based on quoted market prices, where available. The Company also determines certain fair values based on future cash flows discounted at the appropriate current market rate. Fair values reflect adjustments for counterparty credit quality, the Company's credit standing, liquidity, and where appropriate, risk margins on unobservable parameters. The following is a discussion of the methodologies used to determine fair values for the financial instruments as listed in the above table.

Table of Contents

The fair value of fixed maturity, short-term, and equity securities is determined by management after considering one of three primary sources of information: third party pricing services, non-binding independent broker quotations, or pricing matrices. Security pricing is applied using a waterfall approach whereby publicly available prices are first sought from third party pricing services, the remaining unpriced securities are submitted to independent brokers for non-binding prices, or lastly, securities are priced using a pricing matrix. Typical inputs used by these three pricing methods include, but are not limited to: benchmark yields, reported trades, broker/dealer quotes, issuer spreads, two-sided markets, benchmark securities, bids, offers, and reference data including market research publications. Third party pricing services price over 90% of the Company's fixed maturity securities. Based on the typical trading volumes and the lack of quoted market prices for fixed maturities, third party pricing services derive the majority of security prices from observable market inputs such as recent reported trades for identical or similar securities making adjustments through the reporting date based upon available market observable information outlined above. If there are no recent reported trades, the third party pricing services and brokers may use matrix or model processes to develop a security price where future cash flow expectations are developed based upon collateral performance and discounted at an estimated market rate. Certain securities are priced via independent non-binding broker quotations, which are considered to have no significant unobservable inputs. When using non-binding independent broker quotations, the Company obtains one quote per security, typically from the broker from which we purchased the security. A pricing matrix is used to price securities for which the Company is unable to obtain or effectively rely on either a price from a third party pricing service or an independent broker quotation.

The pricing matrix used by the Company begins with current spread levels to determine the market price for the security. The credit spreads, assigned by brokers, incorporate the issuer's credit rating, liquidity discounts, weighted-average of contracted cash flows, risk premium, if warranted, due to the issuer's industry, and the security's time to maturity. The Company uses credit ratings provided by nationally recognized rating agencies.

For securities that are priced via non-binding independent broker quotations, the Company assesses whether prices received from independent brokers represent a reasonable estimate of fair value through an analysis using internal and external cash flow models developed based on spreads and, when available, market indices. The Company uses a market-based cash flow analysis to validate the reasonableness of prices received from independent brokers. These analytics, which are updated daily, incorporate various metrics (yield curves, credit spreads, prepayment rates, etc.) to determine the valuation of such holdings. As a result of this analysis, if the Company determines there is a more appropriate fair value based upon the analytics, the price received from the independent broker is adjusted accordingly. The Company did not adjust any quotes or prices received from brokers during the six months ended June 30, 2011.

The Company has analyzed the third party pricing services' valuation methodologies and related inputs and has also evaluated the various types of securities in its investment portfolio to determine an appropriate fair value hierarchy level based upon trading activity and the observability of market inputs that is in accordance with the Fair Value Measurements and Disclosures Topic of the ASC. Based on this evaluation and investment class analysis, each price was classified into Level 1, 2, or 3. Most prices provided by third party pricing services are classified into Level 2 because the significant inputs used in pricing the securities are market observable and the observable inputs are corroborated by the Company. Since the matrix pricing of certain debt securities includes significant non-observable inputs, they are classified as Level 3.

Asset-Backed Securities

This category mainly consists of residential mortgage-backed securities, commercial mortgage-backed securities, and other asset-backed securities (collectively referred to as asset-backed securities or ABS). As of June 30, 2011, the Company held \$3.5 billion of ABS classified as Level 2. These securities are priced from information provided by a third party pricing service and independent broker quotes. The third party pricing services and brokers mainly value securities using both a market and income approach to valuation. As part of this valuation process they consider the following characteristics of the item being measured to be relevant inputs: 1) weighted-average coupon rate, 2) weighted-average years to maturity, 3) types of underlying assets, 4) weighted-average coupon rate of the underlying assets, 5) weighted-average years to maturity

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

of the underlying assets, 6) seniority level of the tranches owned, and 7) credit ratings of the securities.

After reviewing these characteristics of the ABS, the third party pricing service and brokers use certain inputs to determine the value of the security. For ABS classified as Level 2, the valuation would consist of predominantly market observable inputs such as, but not limited to: 1) monthly principal and interest payments on

Table of Contents

the underlying assets, 2) average life of the security, 3) prepayment speeds, 4) credit spreads, 5) treasury and swap yield curves, and 6) discount margin.

As of June 30, 2011, the Company held \$678.8 million of Level 3 ABS, which included \$41.1 million of other asset-backed securities classified as trading. These securities are predominantly ARS whose underlying collateral is at least 97% guaranteed by the FFELP. As a result of the ARS market collapse during 2008, the Company prices its ARS using an income approach valuation model. As part of the valuation process the Company reviews the following characteristics of the ARS in determining the relevant inputs: 1) weighted-average coupon rate, 2) weighted-average years to maturity, 3) types of underlying assets, 4) weighted-average coupon rate of the underlying assets, 5) weighted-average years to maturity of the underlying assets, 6) seniority level of the tranches owned, and 7) credit ratings of the securities.

The fair value calculation of available-for-sale ABSs classified as Level 3 had, but were not limited to, the following inputs:

| | |
|--------------------------------|-----------------|
| Investment grade credit rating | 100.0% |
| Weighted-average yield | 0.9% |
| Par value | \$683.7 million |
| Weighted-average life | 7.5 years |

Corporate bonds, U.S. Government-related securities, States, municipals, and political subdivisions, and Other government related securities

As of June 30, 2011, the Company classified approximately \$20.4 billion of corporate bonds, U.S. government-related securities, states, municipals, and political subdivisions, and other government-related securities as Level 2. The fair value of the Level 2 bonds and securities is predominantly priced by broker quotes and a third party pricing service. The Company has reviewed the valuation techniques of the brokers and third party pricing service and has determined that such techniques used Level 2 market observable inputs. The following characteristics of the bonds and securities are considered to be the primary relevant inputs to the valuation: 1) weighted-average coupon rate, 2) weighted-average years to maturity, 3) seniority, and 4) credit ratings.

The brokers and third party pricing service utilizes a valuation model that consists of a hybrid income and market approach to valuation. The pricing model utilizes the following inputs: 1) principal and interest payments, 2) treasury yield curve, 3) credit spreads from new issue and secondary trading markets, 4) dealer quotes with adjustments for issues with early redemption features, 5) liquidity premiums present on private placements, and 6) discount margins from dealers in the new issue market.

As of June 30, 2011, the Company classified approximately \$178.7 million of bonds and securities as Level 3 valuations. The fair value of the Level 3 bonds and securities are derived from an internal pricing model that utilizes a hybrid market/income approach to valuation. The Company reviews the following characteristics of the bonds and securities to determine the relevant inputs to use in the pricing model: 1) coupon rate, 2) years to maturity, 3) seniority, 4) embedded options, 5) trading volume, and 6) credit ratings.

Level 3 bonds and securities primarily represent investments in illiquid bonds for which no price is readily available. To determine a price, the Company uses a discounted cash flow model with both observable and unobservable inputs. These inputs are entered into an industry standard

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

pricing model to determine the final price of the security. These inputs include: 1) principal and interest payments, 2) coupon rate, 3) sector and issuer level spreads, 4) underlying collateral, 5) credit ratings, 6) maturity, 7) embedded options, 8) recent new issuance, 9) comparative bond analysis, and 10) an illiquidity premium.

The fair value calculation of bonds and securities classified as Level 3 had, but were not limited to, the following weighted-average inputs:

| | |
|----------------------------------|-----------------|
| Investment grade credit rating | 69.6% |
| Weighted-average yield | 4.3% |
| Weighted-average coupon | 4.5% |
| Par value | \$194.2 million |
| Weighted-average stated maturity | 5.7 years |

Table of Contents

Equities

As of June 30, 2011, the Company held approximately \$92.2 million of equity securities classified as Level 2 and Level 3. Of this total, \$64.6 million represents Federal Home Loan Bank (FHLB) stock. The Company believes that the cost of the FHLB stock approximates fair value. The remainder of these equity securities is primarily made up of holdings we have obtained through bankruptcy proceedings or debt restructurings.

Other long-term investments and Other liabilities

Other long-term investments and other liabilities consist entirely of free standing and embedded derivative instruments. Refer to Note 15, *Derivative Financial Instruments* for additional information related to derivatives. Derivative instruments are valued using exchange prices, independent broker quotations, or pricing valuation models, which utilize market data inputs. Excluding embedded derivatives, as of June 30, 2011, 84.7% of derivatives based upon notional values were priced using exchange prices or independent broker quotations. The remaining derivatives were priced by pricing valuation models, which predominantly utilize observable market data inputs. Inputs used to value derivatives include, but are not limited to, interest swap rates, credit spreads, interest and equity volatility, equity index levels, and treasury rates. The Company performs monthly analysis on derivative valuations that includes both quantitative and qualitative analysis.

Derivative instruments classified as Level 1 include futures and certain options, which are traded on active exchange markets.

Derivative instruments classified as Level 2 primarily include interest rate, inflation, currency exchange, and credit default swaps. These derivative valuations are determined using independent broker quotations, which are corroborated with observable market inputs.

Derivative instruments classified as Level 3 were total return swaps and embedded derivatives and include at least one non-observable significant input. A derivative instrument containing Level 1 and Level 2 inputs will be classified as a Level 3 financial instrument in its entirety if it has at least one significant Level 3 input.

The Company utilizes derivative instruments to manage the risk associated with certain assets and liabilities. However, the derivative instruments may not be classified within the same fair value hierarchy level as the associated assets and liabilities. Therefore, the changes in fair value on derivatives reported in Level 3 may not reflect the offsetting impact of the changes in fair value of the associated assets and liabilities.

The guaranteed minimum withdrawal benefits (GMWB) embedded derivative is carried at fair value in other assets and other liabilities on the Company's consolidated balance sheet. The changes in fair value are recorded in earnings as Realized investment gains (losses) derivative financial instruments; refer to Note 15, *Derivative Financial Instruments* for more information related to GMWB embedded derivative gains and losses. The fair value of the GMWB embedded derivative is derived through the income method of valuation using a valuation model that projects future cash flows using multiple risk neutral stochastic equity scenarios and policyholder behavior assumptions. The risk neutral scenarios are generated using the current swap curve and projected equity volatilities and correlations. The projected equity volatilities are based on a blend of historical volatility and near-term equity market implied volatilities. The equity correlations are based on historical price observations. For policyholder behavior assumptions, expected lapse and utilization assumptions are used and updated for actual experience, as

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

necessary. The Company assumes mortality of 65% of the National Association of Insurance Commissioners 1994 Variable Annuity GMDB Mortality Table. The present value of the cash flows is found using the discount rate curve, which is London Interbank Offered Rate (LIBOR) plus a credit spread (to represent the Company's non-performance risk). As a result of using significant unobservable inputs, the GMWB embedded derivative is categorized as Level 3. These assumptions are reviewed on a quarterly basis.

The Company has ceded certain blocks of policies under modified coinsurance agreements in which the investment results of the underlying portfolios are passed directly to the reinsurers. As a result, these agreements are deemed to contain embedded derivatives that must be reported at fair value. Changes in fair value of the embedded derivatives are reported in earnings. The investments supporting these agreements are designated as trading securities ; therefore changes in fair value of such investments are reported in earnings. The fair value of the embedded derivatives represents the unrealized gain or loss on the block of business in relation to the unrealized gain or loss of the trading securities. As a result, changes in fair value of the embedded derivatives reported in earnings are largely offset by the changes in fair value of the investments.

Table of Contents

Annuity account balances

The equity indexed annuity (EIA) model calculates the present value of future benefit cash flows less the projected future profits to quantify the net liability that is held as a reserve. This calculation is done using multiple risk neutral stochastic equity scenarios. The cash flows are discounted using LIBOR plus a credit spread. Best estimate assumptions are used for partial withdrawals, lapses, expenses and asset earned rate with a risk margin applied to each. These assumptions are reviewed annually as a part of the formal unlocking process. If an event were to occur within a quarter that would make the assumptions unreasonable, the assumptions would be reviewed within the quarter.

Included in the chart below are current key assumptions which include risk margins for the Company.

| | |
|---|--|
| Asset Earned Rate | 5.90% |
| Admin Expense per Policy | \$91 |
| Partial Withdrawal Rate (for ages less than 70) | 2.20% |
| Partial Withdrawal Rate (for ages 70 and greater) | 2.20% |
| Mortality | 65% of 94 GMDB table |
| Lapse | 2.2% to 55% depending on the surrender charge period |
| Return on Assets | 1.5% to 1.85% depending on the guarantee period |

The discount rate for the equity indexed annuities is based on an upward sloping rate curve which is updated each quarter. The discount rates for June 30, 2011, ranged from a one month rate of 0.33%, a 5 year rate of 3.11%, and a 30 year rate of 5.38%.

Separate Accounts

Separate account assets are invested in open-ended mutual funds and are included in Level 1.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

The following table presents a reconciliation of the beginning and ending balances for fair value measurements for the three months ended June 30, 2011, for which the Company has used significant unobservable inputs (Level 3):

| | Beginning Balance | Included in Earnings | Total Realized and Unrealized Gains Included in Other Comprehensive Income | Total Realized and Unrealized Losses Included in Other Comprehensive Income | Purchases | Sales | Issuances | Settlements | Transfers in/out of Level 3 | Other | Ending Balance | To Gains (included in Earnings related to Instru still h the Rep Da |
|--|------------------------|----------------------|--|---|-----------|---------|-----------|-------------|-----------------------------|-------|----------------|---|
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Assets: | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Fixed maturity securities available-for-sale | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | \$ 19 | | | | | | | | | | \$ 7 | |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Other asset-backed securities | 639,407 | 1,786 | 1,751 | (2,133) | (3,050) | 109,148 | (109,148) | | (15) | | 637,746 | |
| U.S. government-related securities | 15,084 | | | | (87) | | | | 3 | | 15,000 | |
| States, municipals, and political subdivisions | 78 | | | | | | (4) | | | | 74 | |
| Other government-related securities | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Corporate bonds | 64,907 | | 1,471 | | (287) | 40,000 | (764) | | 12,698 | | 118,025 | |
| Total fixed maturity securities - available-for-sale | 719,495 | 1,786 | 3,222 | (2,133) | (3,424) | 149,148 | (109,928) | | 12,698 | (12) | 770,852 | |
| Fixed maturity securities - trading | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Other asset-backed securities | 41,713 | 329 | | (457) | | 3,792 | (5,060) | | 776 | | 41,093 | (128) |
| U.S. government-related securities | 3,384 | 130 | | | | | | | (2) | | 3,512 | 130 |
| States, municipals and political subdivisions | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Other government-related securities | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Corporate bonds | | | | | | | | | 42,041 | | 42,041 | 374 |
| Total fixed maturity securities - trading | 45,097 | 459 | | (457) | | 3,792 | (5,060) | | 42,041 | 774 | 86,646 | 376 |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

| | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--|------------|----------|----------|------------|------------|------------|--------------|-----------|--------|------------|----------|
| Total fixed maturity securities | 764,592 | 2,245 | 3,222 | (2,590) | (3,424) | 152,940 | (114,988) | 54,739 | 762 | 857,498 | 376 |
| Equity securities | 79,544 | 49 | | | (745) | 1,962 | (49) | 21 | | 80,782 | |
| Other long-term investments (1) | 26,072 | 1,459 | | | | | | | | 27,531 | 1,459 |
| Short-term investments | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Total investments | 870,208 | 3,753 | 3,222 | (2,590) | (4,169) | 154,902 | (115,037) | 54,760 | 762 | 965,811 | 1,835 |
| Total assets measured at fair value on a recurring basis | \$ 870,208 | \$ 3,753 | \$ 3,222 | \$ (2,590) | \$ (4,169) | \$ 154,902 | \$ (115,037) | \$ 54,760 | \$ 762 | \$ 965,811 | \$ 1,835 |

Liabilities:

| | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---|------------|----|-----------|----|----|----------|----------|----------|------------|------------|-------------|
| Annuity account balances (2) | \$ 143,020 | \$ | \$ 2,104 | \$ | \$ | \$ 135 | \$ 2,789 | \$ | \$ 142,470 | \$ | |
| Other liabilities (1) | 178,386 | | 37,141 | | | 1,868 | | | 213,659 | (37,141) | |
| Total liabilities measured at fair value on a recurring basis | \$ 321,406 | \$ | \$ 39,245 | \$ | \$ | \$ 1,868 | \$ 135 | \$ 2,789 | \$ | \$ 356,129 | \$ (37,141) |

(1) Represents certain freestanding and embedded derivatives.

(2) Represents liabilities related to equity indexed annuities.

For the three months ended June 30, 2011, \$54.8 million of securities were transferred into Level 3. This amount was transferred almost entirely from Level 2. These transfers resulted from securities that were priced by independent pricing services or brokers in previous quarters, using no significant unobservable inputs, but were priced internally using significant unobservable inputs where market observable inputs were no longer available as of June 30, 2011.

For the three months ended June 30, 2011, there were no securities transferred out of Level 3.

For the three months ended June 30, 2011, there were no transfers from Level 2 to Level 1.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

The following table presents a reconciliation of the beginning and ending balances for fair value measurements for the three months ended June 30, 2010, for which the Company has used significant unobservable inputs (Level 3):

| | Beginning Balance | Total Realized and Unrealized Gains (losses) | | | Transfers in and/or out of Level 3 | Ending Balance | Total Gains (losses) included in Earnings related to Instruments still held at the Reporting Date |
|--|------------------------|--|--|---|------------------------------------|----------------|---|
| | | Included in Earnings | Included in Other Comprehensive Income | Purchases, Issuances, and Settlements (net) | | | |
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | | | |
| Assets: | | | | | | | |
| Fixed maturity securities - available-for-sale | | | | | | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | \$ 22 | \$ | \$ | \$ (1) | \$ | \$ 21 | \$ |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | | | | 39,952 | | 39,952 | |
| Other asset-backed securities | 599,116 | | (1,759) | (66) | | 597,291 | |
| U.S. government-related securities | 15,151 | | (6) | 4 | | 15,149 | |
| States, municipals, and political subdivisions | 86 | | | (4) | | 82 | |
| Other government-related securities | | | | | | | |
| Corporate bonds | 95,367 | | (2,615) | 15,624 | | 108,376 | |
| Total fixed maturity securities - available-for-sale | 709,742 | | (4,380) | 55,509 | | 760,871 | |
| Fixed maturity securities - trading | | | | | | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | 3,563 | (28) | | (3,535) | | | |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | | | | | | | |
| Other asset-backed securities | 48,450 | (1,451) | | 14,138 | | 61,137 | (1,451) |
| U.S. government-related securities | 3,310 | 254 | | (2) | | 3,562 | 253 |
| States, municipals and political subdivisions | | | | | | | |
| Other government-related securities | | | | | | | |
| Corporate bonds | 26,971 | 404 | | (199) | (27,133) | 43 | (1) |
| Total fixed maturity securities - trading | 82,294 | (821) | | 10,402 | (27,133) | 64,742 | (1,199) |
| Total fixed maturity securities | 792,036 | (821) | (4,380) | 65,911 | (27,133) | 825,613 | (1,199) |
| Equity securities | 71,397 | 4 | | 1,736 | | 73,137 | |
| Other long-term investments (1) | 16,962 | (7,431) | | | | 9,531 | (7,431) |
| Short-term investments | | | | | | | |
| Total investments | 880,395 | (8,248) | (4,380) | 67,647 | (27,133) | 908,281 | (8,630) |
| Total assets measured at fair value on a recurring basis | \$ 880,395 | \$ (8,248) | \$ (4,380) | \$ 67,647 | \$ (27,133) | \$ 908,281 | \$ (8,630) |
| Liabilities: | | | | | | | |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

| | | | | | | | |
|---|------------|--------------|----|----------|----|------------|--------------|
| Annuity account balances (2) | \$ 150,630 | \$ (738) | \$ | \$ 1,928 | \$ | \$ 149,440 | \$ |
| Other liabilities (1) | 128,235 | (104,962) | | | | 233,197 | (104,962) |
| Total liabilities measured at fair value on a recurring basis | \$ 278,865 | \$ (105,700) | \$ | \$ 1,928 | \$ | \$ 382,637 | \$ (104,962) |

(1) Represents certain freestanding and embedded derivatives.

(2) Represents liabilities related to equity indexed annuities.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

The following table presents a reconciliation of the beginning and ending balances for fair value measurements for the six months ended June 30, 2011, for which the Company has used significant unobservable inputs (Level 3):

| | Beginning Balance | Included in Earnings | Total Realized Gains Included in Other Comprehensive Income | Unrealized Gains Included in Other Comprehensive Income | Total Realized Losses Included in Other Comprehensive Income | Unrealized Losses Included in Other Comprehensive Income | Purchases | Sales | Issuances | Settlements | Transfers in/out of Level 3 | Other | Ending Balance | Total Gains (losses) included in Earnings related to Instruments still held at the Reporting Date |
|--|------------------------|----------------------|---|---|--|--|-----------|-------|-----------|-------------|-----------------------------|--------|----------------|---|
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Assets: | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Fixed maturity securities available-for-sale | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | \$ 20 | | \$ 12 | | \$ (4) | | | | \$ (12) | | | \$ (9) | \$ 7 | |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | 19,901 | | 147 | | | | | (102) | | | (19,946) | | | |
| Other asset-backed securities | 641,129 | 1,786 | 2,158 | (2,133) | (5,146) | 118,598 | (118,598) | | | | | (48) | 637,746 | |
| U.S. government-related securities | 15,109 | | | | (115) | | | | | | | 6 | 15,000 | |
| States, municipals, and political subdivisions | 78 | | | | | | | (4) | | | | | 74 | |
| Other government-related securities | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Corporate bonds | 65,032 | | 1,485 | | (956) | 40,000 | (2,121) | | | | 14,585 | | 118,025 | |
| Total fixed maturity securities - available-for-sale | 741,269 | 1,786 | 3,802 | (2,137) | (6,217) | 158,598 | (120,837) | | | | (5,370) | (42) | 770,852 | |
| Fixed maturity securities - trading | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Other asset-backed securities | 59,925 | 1,152 | | (1,313) | | 3,792 | (23,952) | | | | | 1,489 | 41,093 | 71 |
| U.S. government-related securities | 3,442 | 130 | | (56) | | | | | | | | (4) | 3,512 | 74 |
| States, municipals and political subdivisions | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Other government-related securities | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Corporate bonds | | | | | | | | | | | 42,041 | | 42,041 | 374 |
| Total fixed maturity securities - trading | 63,367 | 1,282 | | (1,369) | | 3,792 | (23,952) | | | | 42,041 | 1,485 | 86,646 | 519 |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

| | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---|------------|----------|-----------|------------|------------|------------|--------------|----------|-----------|----------|------------|-------------|
| Total fixed maturity securities | 804,636 | 3,068 | 3,802 | (3,506) | (6,217) | 162,390 | (144,789) | | 36,671 | 1,443 | 857,498 | 519 |
| Equity securities | 77,098 | 49 | 445 | | (744) | 3,962 | (49) | | 21 | | 80,782 | |
| Other long-term investments (1) | 25,065 | 2,466 | | | | | | | | | 27,531 | 2,466 |
| Short-term investments | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Total investments | 906,799 | 5,583 | 4,247 | (3,506) | (6,961) | 166,352 | (144,838) | | 36,692 | 1,443 | 965,811 | 2,985 |
| Total assets measured at fair value on a recurring basis | \$ 906,799 | \$ 5,583 | \$ 4,247 | \$ (3,506) | \$ (6,961) | \$ 166,352 | \$ (144,838) | \$ | \$ 36,692 | \$ 1,443 | \$ 965,811 | \$ 2,985 |
| Liabilities: | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Annuity account | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| balances (2) | \$ 143,264 | \$ | \$ | \$ 4,235 | \$ | \$ | \$ 314 | \$ 5,343 | \$ | \$ | \$ 142,470 | \$ |
| Other liabilities (1) | 190,529 | | 24,998 | | | | 1,868 | | | | 213,659 | (24,998) |
| Total liabilities measured at fair value on a recurring basis | \$ 333,793 | \$ | \$ 29,233 | \$ | \$ | \$ 1,868 | \$ 314 | \$ 5,343 | \$ | \$ | \$ 356,129 | \$ (24,998) |

(1) Represents certain freestanding and embedded derivatives.

(2) Represents liabilities related to equity indexed annuities.

For the six months ended June 30, 2011, \$56.7 million of securities were transferred into Level 3. This amount was transferred almost entirely from Level 2. These transfers resulted from securities that were priced by independent pricing services or brokers in previous quarters, using no significant unobservable inputs, but were priced internally using significant unobservable inputs where market observable inputs were no longer available as of June 30, 2011.

For the six months ended June 30, 2011, \$20.0 million of securities were transferred out of Level 3. This amount was transferred almost entirely to Level 2. These transfers resulted from securities that were previously valued using an internal model that utilized significant unobservable inputs but were valued internally or by independent pricing services or brokers, utilizing no significant unobservable inputs, as of June 30, 2011. All transfers are recognized as of the end of the reporting period.

For the six months ended June 30, 2011, there were no transfers from Level 2 to Level 1.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

The following table presents a reconciliation of the beginning and ending balances for fair value measurements for the six months ended June 30, 2010, for which the Company has used significant unobservable inputs (Level 3):

| | Total Realized and Unrealized Gains (losses) | | | | | Total Gains (losses) included in Earnings related to Instruments still held at the Reporting Date |
|---|--|----------------------|--|---|------------------------------------|---|
| | Beginning Balance | Included in Earnings | Included in Other Comprehensive Income | Purchases, Issuances, and Settlements (net) | Transfers in and/or out of Level 3 | Ending Balance |
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | | |
| Assets: | | | | | | |
| Fixed maturity securities - available-for-sale | | | | | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | \$ 23 | \$ 4 | \$ | \$ (6) | \$ | \$ 21 |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | 844,535 | | 38,281 | (842,864)(3) | | 39,952 |
| Other asset-backed securities | 693,930 | 5,868 | (3,696) | (89,473) | (9,338) | 597,291 |
| U.S. government-related securities | 15,102 | | 40 | 7 | | 15,149 |
| States, municipals, and political subdivisions | 86 | | | (4) | | 82 |
| Other government-related securities | | | | | | |
| Corporate bonds | 86,328 | | 3,166 | 18,732 | 150 | 108,376 |
| Total fixed maturity securities - available-for-sale | 1,640,004 | 5,872 | 37,791 | (913,608) | (9,188) | 760,871 |
| Fixed maturity securities - trading | | | | | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | 7,244 | (1) | | (3,855) | (3,388) | |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | | | | | | |
| Other asset-backed securities | 47,509 | (755) | | 14,383 | | 61,137 |
| U.S. government-related securities | 3,310 | 255 | | (3) | | 3,562 |
| States, municipals, and political subdivisions | 4,994 | 77 | | | (5,071) | |
| Other government-related securities | 41,965 | 1,058 | | (47) | (42,976) | |
| Corporate bonds | 67 | 322 | | 26,787 | (27,133) | 43 |
| Total fixed maturity securities - trading | 105,089 | 956 | | 37,265 | (78,568) | 64,742 |
| Total fixed maturity securities | 1,745,093 | 6,828 | 37,791 | (876,343) | (87,756) | 825,613 |
| Equity securities | 70,708 | 4 | | 2,425 | | 73,137 |
| Other long-term investments (1) | 16,525 | (6,994) | | | | 9,531 |
| Short-term investments | | | | | | |
| Total investments | 1,832,326 | (162) | 37,791 | (873,918) | (87,756) | 908,281 |
| Total assets measured at fair value on a recurring basis | \$ 1,832,326 | \$ (162) | \$ 37,791 | \$ (873,918) | \$ (87,756) | \$ 908,281 |
| Liabilities: | | | | | | |
| Annuity account balances (2) | \$ 149,893 | \$ (2,841) | \$ | \$ 3,294 | \$ | \$ 149,440 |
| Other liabilities (1) | 105,838 | (127,359) | | | | 233,197 |
| Total liabilities measured at fair value on a recurring basis | \$ 255,731 | \$ (130,200) | \$ | \$ 3,294 | \$ | \$ 382,637 |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

- (1) Represents certain freestanding and embedded derivatives.
- (2) Represents liabilities related to equity indexed annuities.
- (3) Represents mortgage loan held by the trusts that have been consolidated upon the adoption of ASU No. 2009-17.

Total realized and unrealized gains (losses) on Level 3 assets and liabilities are primarily reported in either realized investment gains (losses) within the consolidated statements of income (loss) or other comprehensive income (loss) within shareowners' equity based on the appropriate accounting treatment for the item.

Purchases, sales, issuances, and settlements, net, represent the activity that occurred during the period that results in a change of the asset or liability but does not represent changes in fair value for the instruments held at the beginning of the period. Such activity primarily relates to purchases and sales of fixed maturity securities and issuances and settlements of equity indexed annuities.

The Company reviews the fair value hierarchy classifications each reporting period. Changes in the observability of the valuation attributes may result in a reclassification of certain financial assets or liabilities. Such reclassifications are reported as transfers in and out of Level 3 at the beginning fair value for the reporting period in which the changes occur. The asset transfers in the table(s) above primarily related to positions moved from Level 3 to Level 2 as the Company determined that certain inputs were observable.

The amount of total gains (losses) for assets and liabilities still held as of the reporting date primarily represents changes in fair value of trading securities and certain derivatives that exist as of the reporting date and the change in fair value of equity indexed annuities.

Table of Contents*Estimated Fair Value of Financial Instruments*

The carrying amounts and estimated fair values of the Company's financial instruments as of the periods shown below are as follows:

| | June 30, 2011 | | As of December 31, 2010 | |
|---------------------------------------|---------------------|---------------------------------------|----------------------------|--------------|
| | Carrying Amounts | Fair Values (Dollars In Thousands) | Carrying Amounts | Fair Values |
| Assets: | | | | |
| Mortgage loans on real estate | \$ 5,349,851 | \$ 5,873,698 | \$ 4,892,829 | \$ 5,336,732 |
| Policy loans | 881,757 | 881,757 | 793,448 | 793,448 |
| Liabilities: | | | | |
| Stable value product account balances | \$ 2,565,235 | \$ 2,637,115 | \$ 3,076,233 | \$ 3,163,902 |
| Annuity account balances | 10,899,995 | 10,761,826 | 10,591,605 | 10,451,526 |
| Mortgage loan backed certificates | 42,862 | 43,602 | 61,678 | 63,127 |
| Debt: | | | | |
| Bank borrowings | \$ 135,000 | \$ 135,000 | \$ 142,000 | \$ 142,000 |
| Senior and Medium-Term Notes | 1,359,852 | 1,496,477 | 1,359,852 | 1,455,641 |
| Subordinated debt securities | 524,743 | 523,135 | 524,743 | 517,383 |
| Non-recourse funding obligations | 438,300 | 329,263 | 532,400 | 389,534 |

Except as noted below, fair values were estimated using quoted market prices.

Fair Value Measurements*Mortgage loans on real estate*

The Company estimates the fair value of mortgage loans using an internally developed model. This model includes inputs derived by the Company based on assumed discount rates relative to the Company's current mortgage loan lending rate and an expected cash flow analysis based on a review of the mortgage loan terms. The model also contains the Company's determined representative risk adjustment assumptions related to nonperformance and liquidity risks.

Policy loans

The Company believes the fair value of policy loans approximates book value. Policy loans are funds provided to policy holders in return for a claim on the policy. The funds provided are limited to the cash surrender value of the underlying policy. The nature of policy loans is to have a

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

negligible default risk as the loans are fully collateralized by the value of the policy. Policy loans do not have a stated maturity and the balances and accrued interest are repaid either by the policyholder or with proceeds from the policy. Due to the collateralized nature of policy loans and unpredictable timing of repayments, the Company believes the fair value of policy loans approximates carrying value.

Stable value product and Annuity account balances

The Company estimates the fair value of stable value product account balances and annuity account balances using models based on discounted expected cash flows. The discount rates used in the models were based on a current market rate for similar financial instruments.

Bank borrowings

The Company believes the carrying value of its bank borrowings approximates fair value.

Table of Contents

Non-recourse funding obligations

As of June 30, 2011, the Company estimated the fair value of its non-recourse funding obligations using internal discounted cash flow models. The discount rates used in the model were based on a current market yield for similar financial instruments.

15. DERIVATIVE FINANCIAL INSTRUMENTS

The Company utilizes a risk management strategy that incorporates the use of derivative financial instruments to reduce exposure to interest rate risk, inflation risk, currency exchange risk, volatility risk, and equity market risk. These strategies are developed through the Company's analysis of data from financial simulation models and other internal and industry sources, and are then incorporated into the Company's risk management program.

Derivative instruments expose the Company to credit and market risk and could result in material changes from period to period. The Company minimizes its credit risk by entering into transactions with highly rated counterparties. The Company manages the market risk by establishing and monitoring limits as to the types and degrees of risk that may be undertaken. The Company monitors its use of derivatives in connection with its overall asset/liability management programs and risk management strategies. In addition, all derivative programs are monitored by our risk management department.

Derivative instruments that are used as part of the Company's interest rate risk management strategy include interest rate swaps, interest rate futures, interest rate options, and interest rate swaptions. The Company's inflation risk management strategy involves the use of swaps that requires the Company to pay a fixed rate and receive a floating rate that is based on changes in the Consumer Price Index (CPI).

The Company uses foreign currency swaps to manage its exposure to changes in the value of foreign currency. The Company also uses equity options and futures, interest rate futures, and variance swaps to mitigate its exposure to the value of equity indexed annuity contracts and guaranteed benefits related to variable annuity contracts.

During the second quarter of 2011, the Company sold credit default protection on single name entities to mitigate the risk related to certain guaranteed minimum benefits within its variable annuity products. These contracts entitle the Company to receive periodic payments in exchange for the obligation to compensate the counterparty should the referenced security experience a credit event. The maximum potential amount of future payments (undiscounted) that the Company could be required to make under the credit derivatives is \$220.0 million. As of June 30, 2011, the fair value of the credit derivatives was a liability of \$2.5 million. As of June 30, 2011, the Company had no collateral posted with the counterparties to these positions. If the credit default swaps needed to be settled immediately, the Company would need to post additional payments of \$2.5 million.

The Company has sold credit default protection on liquid traded indices to enhance the return on its investment portfolio. These credit default swaps create credit exposure similar to an investment in publicly issued fixed maturity cash investments. Outstanding credit default swaps relate to the Investment Grade Series 9 Index and have terms to December 2017. Defaults within the Investment Grade Series 9 Index that exceeded

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

the 10% attachment point would require the Company to perform under the credit default swaps, up to the 15% exhaustion point. The maximum potential amount of future payments (undiscounted) that the Company could be required to make under the credit derivatives is \$25.0 million. As of June 30, 2011, the fair value of the credit derivatives was a liability of \$1.5 million. As of June 30, 2011, the Company had collateral of \$1.8 million posted with the counterparties to credit default swaps. The collateral is counterparty specific and is not tied to any one contract. If the credit default swaps needed to be settled immediately, the Company would need to post no additional payments.

The Company records its derivative instruments in the consolidated balance sheet in other long-term investments and other liabilities in accordance with GAAP, which requires that all derivative instruments be recognized in the balance sheet at fair value. The accounting for changes in fair value of a derivative instrument depends on whether it has been designated and qualifies as part of a hedging relationship and further, on the type of hedging relationship in accordance with GAAP. For those derivative instruments that are designated and qualify as hedging instruments, a company must designate the hedging instrument, based upon the exposure being hedged, as a fair value hedge, cash flow hedge, or a hedge related to foreign currency exposure. For derivatives that are designated and qualify as cash flow hedges, the effective portion of the gain or loss realized on the derivative instrument is reported as a component of other comprehensive income and reclassified into earnings in the same

Table of Contents

period during which the hedged transaction impacts earnings. The remaining gain or loss on these derivatives is recognized as ineffectiveness in current earnings during the period of the change. For derivatives that are designated and qualify as fair value hedges, the gain or loss on the derivative instrument as well as the offsetting loss or gain on the hedged item attributable to the hedged risk are recognized in current earnings during the period of change in fair values. Effectiveness of the Company's hedge relationships is assessed on a quarterly basis. The Company accounts for changes in fair values of derivatives that are not part of a qualifying hedge relationship through earnings in the period of change. Changes in the fair value of derivatives that are recognized in current earnings are reported in realized investment gains (losses) derivative financial instruments .

Cash-Flow Hedges

- In connection with the issuance of inflation adjusted funding agreements, the Company has entered into swaps to convert the floating CPI-linked interest rate on the contracts to a fixed rate. The Company paid a fixed rate on the swap and received a floating rate equal to the CPI change paid on the funding agreements.
- The Company has entered into interest rate swaps to convert LIBOR based floating rate interest payments on funding agreements to fixed rate interest payments.

Other Derivatives

The Company also uses various other derivative instruments for risk management purposes that either do not qualify for hedge accounting treatment or have not currently been designated by the Company for hedge accounting treatment. Changes in the fair value of these derivatives are recognized in earnings during the period of change.

- The Company uses equity, interest rate, and currency futures to mitigate the interest rate risk related to certain guaranteed minimum benefits within our variable annuity products. In general, the cost of such benefits varies with the level of equity and interest rate markets and overall volatility. The equity futures resulted in net pre-tax losses of \$1.5 million and \$19.3 million for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, respectively. The interest rate futures resulted in pre-tax gains of \$9.0 million and \$3.4 million, and currency futures resulted in a net pre-tax loss of \$0.2 million for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, respectively. Such positions were not held during the six months ended June 30, 2010.
- The Company uses equity options and volatility swaps to mitigate the risk related to certain guaranteed minimum benefits, including guaranteed minimum withdrawal benefits, within our variable annuity products. In general, the cost of such benefits varies with the level of equity and interest rate markets and overall volatility. The equity options resulted in net pre-tax losses of \$4.0 million and \$7.3 million and volatility swaps resulted in net pre-tax losses of \$0.9 million and \$3.7 million for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, respectively. Such positions were not held during the six months ended June 30, 2010.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

- The Company markets certain variable annuity products with a GMWB rider. The GMWB component is considered an embedded derivative, not considered to be clearly and closely related to the host contract. The Company recognized pre-tax losses of \$5.5 million and gains of \$2.7 million for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, and pre-tax losses of \$49.3 million and \$40.2 million for the three and six months ended June 30, 2010, respectively, related to these embedded derivatives.
- The Company entered into credit default swaps to enhance the return on its investment portfolio, as well as mitigate the interest rate risk related to certain guaranteed minimum benefits within our variable annuity products. The Company reported net pre-tax gains of \$0.9 million and \$0.7 million for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, and pre-tax losses of \$1.1 million and \$0.6 million for the three and six months ended June 30 2010, respectively, related to credit default swaps from the change in swaps fair value and premium income.
- The Company uses certain interest rate swaps to mitigate interest rate risk related to floating rate exposures. The Company recognized pre-tax losses of \$3.0 million and \$2.5 million on interest rate swaps for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011 and pre-tax losses of \$6.4 million and \$8.8 million on interest rate swaps for the three and six months ended June 30, 2010, respectively.

Table of Contents

• The Company uses other types of derivatives to manage risk related to other exposures. The Company recognized pre-tax losses of \$0.6 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011 and losses that were immaterial for the six months ended June 30, 2011. The Company recognized gains that were immaterial for the three months ended June 30, 2010 and pre-tax gains of \$0.8 million for the six months ended June 30, 2010.

• The Company is involved in various modified coinsurance and funds withheld arrangements which contain embedded derivatives that must be reported at fair value. Changes in fair value are recorded in current period earnings. The investment portfolios that support the related modified coinsurance reserves and funds withheld arrangements had mark-to-market changes which substantially offset the gains or losses on these embedded derivatives.

The tables below present information about the nature and accounting treatment of the Company's primary derivative financial instruments and the location in and effect on the consolidated condensed financial statements for the periods presented below:

| | As of June 30, 2011 | | As of December 31, 2010 | |
|--|---------------------|------------|-------------------------|------------|
| | Notional Amount | Fair Value | Notional Amount | Fair Value |
| (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | |
| Other long-term investments | | | | |
| Cash flow hedges: | | | | |
| Inflation | \$ 29,828 | \$ 13 | \$ | \$ |
| Derivatives not designated as hedging instruments: | | | | |
| Interest rate swaps | 25,000 | 3,596 | 25,000 | 3,808 |
| Credit default swaps | 80,000 | 465 | | |
| Embedded derivative - Modco reinsurance treaties | 30,030 | 1,988 | 29,563 | 2,687 |
| Embedded derivative - GMWB | 1,645,178 | 25,540 | 1,094,395 | 22,346 |
| Equity futures | 581 | 11 | | |
| Currency futures | 38,085 | 420 | | |
| Other | 414,289 | 6,577 | 100,507 | 6,826 |
| | \$ 2,262,991 | \$ 38,610 | \$ 1,249,465 | \$ 35,667 |
| Other liabilities | | | | |
| Cash flow hedges: | | | | |
| Inflation | \$ 263,551 | \$ 8,152 | \$ 293,379 | \$ 12,005 |
| Interest rate | 75,000 | 5,315 | 75,000 | 6,747 |
| Derivatives not designated as hedging instruments: | | | | |
| Credit default swaps | 165,000 | 4,422 | 25,000 | 1,099 |
| Interest rate swaps | 110,000 | 8,618 | 110,000 | 9,137 |
| Embedded derivative - Modco reinsurance treaties | 2,799,920 | 166,779 | 2,842,862 | 146,105 |
| Embedded derivative - GMWB | 2,052,821 | 42,481 | 1,493,745 | 41,948 |
| Interest rate futures | 381,653 | 3,531 | 598,357 | 16,764 |
| Equity futures | 89,808 | 3,045 | 327,321 | 7,231 |
| Currency futures | 13,581 | 2 | | |
| Other | 240,084 | 4,399 | 339,350 | 2,475 |
| | \$ 6,191,418 | \$ 246,744 | \$ 6,105,014 | \$ 243,511 |

Table of Contents**Gain (Loss) on Derivatives in Cash Flow Hedging Relationship**

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, 2011 | | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 | | |
|---|--|----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|--|----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| | Realized investment gains (losses) | Benefits and settlement expenses | Other comprehensive income (loss) | Realized investment gains (losses) | Benefits and settlement expenses | Other comprehensive income (loss) |
| (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | | | |
| Gain (loss) recognized in other comprehensive income (loss) (effective portion): | | | | | | |
| Interest rate | \$ | \$ | \$ (248) | \$ | \$ | \$ (343) |
| Inflation | | | (5,907) | | | 2,184 |
| Gain (loss) reclassified from accumulated other comprehensive income (loss) into income (effective portion): | | | | | | |
| Interest rate | \$ | \$ (895) | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ (1,778) |
| Inflation | | (250) | | | | (1,328) |
| Gain (loss) recognized in income (ineffective portion): | | | | | | |
| Inflation | \$ (617) | \$ | \$ | \$ 28 | \$ | \$ |

Gain (Loss) on Derivatives in Cash Flow Hedging Relationship

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, 2010 | | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, 2010 | | |
|---|--|----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|--|----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| | Realized investment gains (losses) | Benefits and settlement expenses | Other comprehensive income (loss) | Realized investment gains (losses) | Benefits and settlement expenses | Other comprehensive income (loss) |
| (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | | | |
| Gain (loss) recognized in other comprehensive income (loss) (effective portion): | | | | | | |
| Interest rate | \$ | \$ | \$ (858) | \$ | \$ | \$ (2,116) |
| Inflation | | | (9,314) | | | (3,892) |
| Gain (loss) reclassified from accumulated other comprehensive income (loss) into income (effective portion): | | | | | | |
| Interest rate | \$ | \$ (1,982) | \$ | \$ | \$ (3,973) | \$ |
| Inflation | | (463) | | | (1,084) | |
| Gain (loss) recognized in income (ineffective portion): | | | | | | |
| Inflation | \$ (696) | \$ | \$ | \$ (336) | \$ | \$ |

Based on the expected cash flows of the underlying hedged items, the Company expects to reclassify \$2.7 million out of accumulated other comprehensive income (loss) into earnings during the next twelve months.

Table of Contents**Realized investment gains (losses) - derivative financial instruments**

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | |
|--|---|--------------|---|--------------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | 2011 | 2010 |
| (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | |
| Interest rate risk: | | | | |
| Interest rate futures | \$ 9,039 | \$ | \$ 3,369 | \$ |
| Interest rate swaps | (2,989) | (6,382) | (2,457) | (8,774) |
| Credit default swaps | 917 | (1,142) | 694 | (637) |
| Embedded derivative - Modco reinsurance treaties | (29,214) | (63,063) | (21,372) | (94,157) |
| Embedded derivative - GMWB | (5,533) | (49,326) | 2,662 | (40,202) |
| Derivatives related to equity futures | (1,503) | | (19,346) | |
| Derivatives related to currency futures | (199) | | (199) | |
| Derivatives related to volatility swaps | (917) | | (3,734) | |
| Derivatives related to equity options | (3,982) | | (7,259) | |
| Other | (612) | 25 | (37) | 810 |
| | \$ (34,993) | \$ (119,888) | \$ (47,679) | \$ (142,960) |

Realized investment gains (losses) - all other investments

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | |
|----------------------------|---|-----------|---|------------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | 2011 | 2010 |
| (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | |
| Modco trading portfolio(1) | \$ 33,603 | \$ 63,967 | \$ 27,954 | \$ 108,060 |

(1) The Company elected to include the use of alternate disclosures for trading activities.

16. OPERATING SEGMENTS

The Company has several operating segments each having a strategic focus. An operating segment is distinguished by products, channels of distribution, and/or other strategic distinctions. The Company periodically evaluates its operating segments, as prescribed in the ASC Segment Reporting Topic, and makes adjustments to its segment reporting as needed. A brief description of each segment follows.

- The Life Marketing segment markets UL, variable universal life, bank-owned life insurance (BOLI), and level premium term insurance (traditional) products on a national basis primarily through networks of independent insurance agents and brokers, stockbrokers, and

independent marketing organizations.

- The Acquisitions segment focuses on acquiring, converting, and servicing policies acquired from other companies. The segment's primary focus is on life insurance policies and annuity products that were sold to individuals. In the ordinary course of business, the Acquisitions segment regularly considers acquisitions of blocks of policies or insurance companies. The level of the segment's acquisition activity is predicated upon many factors, including available capital, operating capacity, and market dynamics. Policies acquired through the Acquisitions segment are typically closed blocks of business (no new policies are being marketed). Therefore, in such instances, earnings and account values are expected to decline as the result of lapses, deaths, and other terminations of coverage unless new acquisitions are made.
- The Annuities segment markets fixed and variable annuity products. These products are primarily sold through broker-dealers, financial institutions, and independent agents and brokers.
- The Stable Value Products segment sells guaranteed funding agreements (GFAs) to special purpose entities that in turn issue notes or certificates in smaller, transferable denominations. The segment also markets fixed and floating rate funding agreements directly to the trustees of municipal bond proceeds, institutional investors, bank trust departments, and money market funds. In addition, the segment

Table of Contents

issues funding agreements to the FHLB, and markets guaranteed investment contracts (GICs) to 401(k) and other qualified retirement savings plans.

- The Asset Protection segment markets extended service contracts and credit life and disability insurance to protect consumers investments in automobiles, watercraft, and recreational vehicles. In addition, the segment markets a guaranteed asset protection (GAP) product. GAP coverage covers the difference between the loan pay-off amount and an asset s actual cash value in the case of a total loss.
- The Corporate and Other segment primarily consists of net investment income (including the impact of carrying excess liquidity), expenses not attributable to the segments above (including interest on debt), and a trading portfolio that was previously part of a variable interest entity. This segment includes earnings from several non-strategic or runoff lines of business, various investment-related transactions, the operations of several small subsidiaries, and the repurchase of non-recourse funding obligations.

The Company uses the same accounting policies and procedures to measure segment operating income (loss) and assets as it uses to measure consolidated net income available to PLC s common shareowners and assets. Segment operating income (loss) is income before income tax excluding net realized investment gains and losses (net of the related amortization of deferred acquisition costs (DAC) and value of business acquired (VOBA) and participating income from real estate ventures), and the cumulative effect of change in accounting principle. Periodic settlements of derivatives associated with corporate debt and certain investments and annuity products are included in realized gains and losses but are considered part of operating income because the derivatives are used to mitigate risk in items affecting consolidated and segment operating income (loss). Segment operating income (loss) represents the basis on which the performance of the Company s business is internally assessed by management. Premiums and policy fees, other income, benefits and settlement expenses, and amortization of DAC/VOBA are attributed directly to each operating segment. Net investment income is allocated based on directly related assets required for transacting the business of that segment. Realized investment gains (losses) and other operating expenses are allocated to the segments in a manner that most appropriately reflects the operations of that segment. Investments and other assets are allocated based on statutory policy liabilities net of associated statutory policy assets, while DAC/VOBA and goodwill are shown in the segments to which they are attributable.

During the first quarter of 2010, the Company recorded a \$7.8 million decrease in reserves related to the final settlement in the runoff Lender s Indemnity line of business.

During the first quarter of 2011, the Company recorded \$8.5 million of pre-tax earnings in the Corporate and Other business segment relating to the settlement of a dispute with respect to certain investments.

There were no significant intersegment transactions during the six months ended June 30, 2011 and 2010.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

The following tables summarize financial information for the Company's segments:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | |
|--|---|--------------|---|--------------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | 2011 | 2010 |
| (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | |
| Revenues | | | | |
| Life Marketing | \$ 326,427 | \$ 298,128 | \$ 656,764 | \$ 607,132 |
| Acquisitions | 242,771 | 177,579 | 442,894 | 376,296 |
| Annuities | 153,602 | 85,475 | 283,734 | 226,055 |
| Stable Value Products | 46,421 | 37,273 | 91,136 | 85,229 |
| Asset Protection | 69,777 | 67,769 | 137,680 | 134,200 |
| Corporate and Other | 63,786 | 45,878 | 127,656 | 74,960 |
| Total revenues | \$ 902,784 | \$ 712,102 | \$ 1,739,864 | \$ 1,503,872 |
| Segment Operating Income (Loss) | | | | |
| Life Marketing | \$ 33,704 | \$ 35,755 | \$ 59,943 | \$ 76,433 |
| Acquisitions | 39,429 | 30,190 | 71,820 | 61,559 |
| Annuities | 24,375 | 605 | 37,460 | 18,792 |
| Stable Value Products | 19,142 | 10,979 | 28,337 | 22,006 |
| Asset Protection | 5,530 | 6,616 | 12,072 | 19,683 |
| Corporate and Other | 3,977 | 377 | 13,998 | (15,755) |
| Total segment operating income | 126,157 | 84,522 | 223,630 | 182,718 |
| Realized investment (losses) gains - investments(1)(3) | 49,617 | 50,578 | 47,493 | 86,394 |
| Realized investment (losses) gains - derivatives(2) | (32,797) | (70,513) | (24,000) | (103,176) |
| Income tax expense | (49,909) | (23,216) | (86,538) | (54,786) |
| Net income available to PLC's common shareowners | \$ 93,068 | \$ 41,371 | \$ 160,585 | \$ 111,150 |
| (1) Realized investment (losses) gains - investments | \$ 49,430 | \$ 50,906 | \$ 48,239 | \$ 86,936 |
| Less: related amortization of DAC/VOBA | (187) | 328 | 746 | 542 |
| | \$ 49,617 | \$ 50,578 | \$ 47,493 | \$ 86,394 |
| (2) Realized investment gains (losses) - derivatives | \$ (34,993) | \$ (119,888) | \$ (47,679) | \$ (142,960) |
| Less: settlements on certain interest rate swaps | | 42 | | 84 |
| Less: derivative activity related to certain annuities | (2,196) | (49,417) | (23,679) | (39,868) |
| | \$ (32,797) | \$ (70,513) | \$ (24,000) | \$ (103,176) |

(3) Includes other-than-temporary impairments of \$9.5 million and \$15.2 million for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, respectively, and \$16.8 million and \$28.7 million for the three and six months ended June 30, 2010, respectively.

Table of Contents

Operating Segment Assets
As of June 30, 2011
(Dollars In Thousands)

| | Life Marketing | Acquisitions | Annuities | Stable Value Products |
|--|-------------------|---------------|---------------|--------------------------|
| Investments and other assets | \$ 10,165,308 | \$ 11,677,513 | \$ 14,140,861 | \$ 2,562,165 |
| Deferred policy acquisition costs and value of business acquired | 2,532,898 | 892,883 | 518,129 | 3,070 |
| Goodwill | 10,192 | 40,263 | | |
| Total assets | \$ 12,708,398 | \$ 12,610,659 | \$ 14,658,990 | \$ 2,565,235 |

| | Asset Protection | Corporate and Other | Adjustments | Total Consolidated |
|--|---------------------|------------------------|-------------|-----------------------|
| Investments and other assets | \$ 698,051 | \$ 7,580,311 | \$ 21,979 | \$ 46,846,188 |
| Deferred policy acquisition costs and value of business acquired | 78,192 | 3,280 | | 4,028,452 |
| Goodwill | 62,671 | 83 | | 113,209 |
| Total assets | \$ 838,914 | \$ 7,583,674 | \$ 21,979 | \$ 50,987,849 |

Operating Segment Assets
As of December 31, 2010
(Dollars In Thousands)

| | Life Marketing | Acquisitions | Annuities | Stable Value Products |
|--|-------------------|---------------|---------------|--------------------------|
| Investments and other assets | \$ 9,623,991 | \$ 10,270,540 | \$ 12,603,533 | \$ 3,069,330 |
| Deferred policy acquisition costs and value of business acquired | 2,475,621 | 810,681 | 471,163 | 6,903 |
| Goodwill | 10,192 | 41,812 | | |
| Total assets | \$ 12,109,804 | \$ 11,123,033 | \$ 13,074,696 | \$ 3,076,233 |

| | Asset Protection | Corporate and Other | Adjustments | Total Consolidated |
|--|---------------------|------------------------|-------------|-----------------------|
| Investments and other assets | \$ 691,973 | \$ 7,313,232 | \$ 23,686 | \$ 43,596,285 |
| Deferred policy acquisition costs and value of business acquired | 83,878 | 3,497 | | 3,851,743 |
| Goodwill | 62,671 | 83 | | 114,758 |
| Total assets | \$ 838,522 | \$ 7,316,812 | \$ 23,686 | \$ 47,562,786 |

17. SUBSEQUENT EVENTS

The Company has evaluated the effects of events subsequent to June 30, 2011, and through the date we filed our consolidated condensed financial statements with the United States Securities and Exchange Commission. All accounting and disclosure requirements related to subsequent events are included in our consolidated financial statements.

Table of Contents

Item 2. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations

The following Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations (MD&A) should be read in conjunction with our consolidated condensed financial statements included under Part I, Item 1, *Financial Statements (Unaudited)*, of this Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q and our audited consolidated financial statements for the year ended December 31, 2010, included in our Annual Report on Form 10-K.

For a more complete understanding of our business and current period results, please read the following MD&A in conjunction with our latest Annual Report on Form 10-K and other filings with the United States Securities and Exchange Commission (the SEC).

Certain reclassifications have been made in the previously reported financial statements and accompanying notes to make the prior period amounts comparable to those of the current period. Such reclassifications had no effect on previously reported net income or shareholders' equity.

FORWARD-LOOKING STATEMENTS CAUTIONARY LANGUAGE

This report reviews our financial condition and results of operations including our liquidity and capital resources. Historical information is presented and discussed, and where appropriate, factors that may affect future financial performance are also identified and discussed. Certain statements made in this report include forward-looking statements within the meaning of the Private Securities Litigation Reform Act of 1995. Forward-looking statements include any statement that may predict, forecast, indicate, or imply future results, performance, or achievements instead of historical facts and may contain words like believe, expect, estimate, project, budget, forecast, anticipate, plan, will, other words, phrases, or expressions with similar meaning. Forward-looking statements involve risks and uncertainties, which may cause actual results to differ materially from the results contained in the forward-looking statements, and we cannot give assurances that such statements will prove to be correct. Given these risks and uncertainties, investors should not place undue reliance on forward-looking statements as a prediction of actual results. We undertake no obligation to publicly update any forward-looking statements, whether as a result of new information, future developments or otherwise. For more information about the risks, uncertainties and other factors that could affect our future results, please see Part I, Item II, *Risks and Uncertainties* and Part II, Item 1A, *Risk Factors*, of this report, as well as Part I, Item 1A, *Risk Factors*, of our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the fiscal year ended December 31, 2010.

OVERVIEW

Our business

We are a holding company headquartered in Birmingham, Alabama, with subsidiaries that provide financial services through the production, distribution, and administration of insurance and investment products. Founded in 1907, Protective Life Insurance Company (PLICO) is our largest operating subsidiary. Unless the context otherwise requires, the Company, we, us, or our refers to the consolidated group of Protective Life Corporation and our subsidiaries.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

We have several operating segments, each having a strategic focus. An operating segment is distinguished by products, channels of distribution, and/or other strategic distinctions. We periodically evaluate our operating segments as prescribed in the Accounting Standards Codification (ASC) Segment Reporting Topic, and make adjustments to our segment reporting as needed.

Our operating segments are Life Marketing, Acquisitions, Annuities, Stable Value Products, Asset Protection, and Corporate and Other.

- **Life Marketing** - We market universal life (UL), variable universal life, bank-owned life insurance (BOLI), and level premium term insurance (traditional) products on a national basis primarily through networks of independent insurance agents and brokers, stockbrokers, and independent marketing organizations.
- **Acquisitions** - We focus on acquiring, converting, and servicing policies acquired from other companies. The segment's primary focus is on life insurance policies and annuity products that were

Table of Contents

sold to individuals. The level of the segment's acquisition activity is predicated upon many factors, including available capital, operating capacity, and market dynamics. Policies acquired through the Acquisition segment are typically closed blocks of business (no new policies are being marketed). Therefore, in such instances, earnings and account values are expected to decline as the result of lapses, deaths, and other terminations of coverage unless new acquisitions are made.

- **Annuities** - We market fixed and variable annuity products. These products are primarily sold through broker-dealers, financial institutions, and independent agents and brokers.
- **Stable Value Products** - We sell guaranteed funding agreements (GFAs) to special purpose entities that in turn issue notes or certificates in smaller, transferable denominations. The segment also markets fixed and floating rate funding agreements directly to the trustees of municipal bond proceeds, institutional investors, bank trust departments, and money market funds. In addition, the segment issues funding agreements to the Federal Home Loan Bank (FHLB), and markets guaranteed investment contracts (GICs) to 401(k) and other qualified retirement savings plans.
- **Asset Protection** - We market extended service contracts and credit life and disability insurance to protect consumers' investments in automobiles, watercraft, and recreational vehicles. In addition, the segment markets a guaranteed asset protection (GAP) product. GAP coverage covers the difference between the loan pay-off amount and an asset's actual cash value in the case of a total loss.
- **Corporate and Other** - This segment primarily consists of net investment income (including the impact of carrying excess liquidity), expenses not attributable to the segments above (including interest on debt), and a trading portfolio that was previously part of a variable interest entity. This segment includes earnings from several non-strategic or runoff lines of business, various investment-related transactions, the operations of several small subsidiaries, and the repurchase of non-recourse funding obligations.

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

We reported solid core performance across our business segments in the first six months of 2011. Our operating earnings, adjusted for non-core items and the later-than-expected closing of the coinsurance agreement with Liberty Life Insurance Company, were essentially in line with our plan. We were also encouraged by the fact that sales in our life insurance, annuities, stable value products, and asset protection segments exceeded our plans for the first six months of the year. Based on the fundamental underlying trends we have experienced, we believe we are positioning ourselves well and on our way toward successfully executing our plan for the year.

Significant financial information related to each of our segments is included in Results of Operations .

RISKS AND UNCERTAINTIES

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

The factors which could affect our future results include, but are not limited to, general economic conditions and the following risks and uncertainties:

General

- exposure to the risks of natural and man-made catastrophes, pandemics, malicious acts, terrorist acts and climate change, which could adversely affect our operations and results;
- the occurrence of computer viruses, network security breaches, disasters, or other unanticipated events could affect our data processing systems or those of our business partners and could damage our business and adversely affect our financial condition and results of operations;
- our results and financial condition may be negatively affected should actual experience differ from management's assumptions and estimates;
- we may not realize our anticipated financial results from our acquisitions strategy;
- we are dependent on the performance of others;

Table of Contents

- our risk management policies, practices, and procedures could leave us exposed to unidentified or unanticipated risks, which could negatively affect our business or result in losses;
- our strategies for mitigating risks arising from our day-to-day operations may prove ineffective resulting in a material adverse effect on our results of operations and financial condition;

Financial environment

- interest rate fluctuations or significant and sustained periods of low interest rates could negatively affect our interest earnings and spread income, or otherwise impact our business;
- our investments are subject to market and credit risks, which could be heightened during periods of extreme volatility or disruption in financial and credit markets;
- equity market volatility could negatively impact our business;
- our use of derivative financial instruments within our risk management strategy may not be effective or sufficient;
- credit market volatility or disruption could adversely impact our financial condition or results from operations;
- our ability to grow depends in large part upon the continued availability of capital;
- we could be adversely affected by a ratings downgrade or other negative action by a ratings organization;
- we could be forced to sell investments at a loss to cover policyholder withdrawals;
- disruption of the capital and credit markets could negatively affect our ability to meet our liquidity and financing needs;
- difficult conditions in the economy generally could adversely affect our business and results from operations;
- deterioration of general economic conditions could result in a severe and extended economic recession, which could materially adversely affect our business and results of operations;
- we may be required to establish a valuation allowance against our deferred tax assets, which could materially adversely affect our results of operations, financial condition, and capital position;
- we could be adversely affected by an inability to access our credit facility;
- our financial condition or results of operations could be adversely impacted if our assumptions regarding the fair value and future performance of our investments differ from actual experience;
- the amount of statutory capital that we have and the amount of statutory capital that we must hold to maintain our financial strength and credit ratings and meet other requirements can vary significantly from time to time and is sensitive to a number of factors outside of our control;

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

- we operate as a holding company and depend on the ability of our subsidiaries to transfer funds to us to meet our obligations and pay dividends;

Industry

- we are highly regulated and subject to numerous legal restrictions and regulations;
- changes to tax law or interpretations of existing tax law could adversely affect our ability to compete with non-insurance products or reduce the demand for certain insurance products;
- financial services companies are frequently the targets of litigation, including class action litigation, which could result in substantial judgments;
- publicly held companies in general and the financial services industry in particular are sometimes the target of law enforcement investigations and the focus of increased regulatory scrutiny;
- new accounting rules, changes to existing accounting rules, or the grant of permitted accounting practices to competitors could negatively impact us;
- use of reinsurance introduces variability in our statements of income;
- our reinsurers could fail to meet assumed obligations, increase rates, or be subject to adverse developments that could affect us;
- our policy claims fluctuate from period to period resulting in earnings volatility;

Competition

- we operate in a mature, highly competitive industry, which could limit our ability to gain or maintain our position in the industry and negatively affect profitability;

Table of Contents

- our ability to maintain competitive unit costs is dependent upon the level of new sales and persistency of existing business; and
- we may not be able to protect our intellectual property and may be subject to infringement claims.

For more information about the risks, uncertainties, and other factors that could affect our future results, please see Part II, Item 1A of this report and our Annual Reports on Forms 10-K.

CRITICAL ACCOUNTING POLICIES

Our accounting policies inherently require the use of judgments relating to a variety of assumptions and estimates, in particular expectations of current and future mortality, morbidity, persistency, expenses, and interest rates. Because of the inherent uncertainty when using the assumptions and estimates, the effect of certain accounting policies under different conditions or assumptions could be materially different from those reported in the consolidated condensed financial statements. For a complete listing of our critical accounting policies, refer to our Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2010.

RESULTS OF OPERATIONS

In the following discussion, segment operating income (loss) is defined as income (loss) before income tax excluding net realized investment gains and losses (net of the related deferred acquisitions costs (DAC) and value of business acquired (VOBA) and participating income from real estate ventures), and the cumulative effect of change in accounting principle. Periodic settlements of derivatives associated with corporate debt and certain investments and annuity products are included in realized gains and losses but are considered part of segment operating income (loss) because the derivatives are used to mitigate risk in items affecting segment operating income (loss). Management believes that segment operating income (loss) provides relevant and useful information to investors, as it represents the basis on which the performance of our business is internally assessed. Although the items excluded from segment operating income (loss) may be significant components in understanding and assessing our overall financial performance, management believes that segment operating income (loss) enhances an investor's understanding of our results of operations by highlighting the operating income (loss) usually attributable to the normal, recurring operations of our business. However, segment operating income (loss) should not be viewed as a substitute for accounting principles generally accepted in the United States of America (GAAP) net income (loss) available to PLC's common shareowners. In addition, our segment operating income (loss) measures may not be comparable to similarly titled measures reported by other companies.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

The following table presents a summary of results and reconciles segment operating income (loss) to consolidated net income available to PLC's common shareowners:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | | Change | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | | Change |
|--|---|--------------|--------|-------------|---|---------|--|--------|
| | 2011 (Dollars In Thousands) | 2010 | | | 2011 (Dollars In Thousands) | 2010 | | |
| Segment Operating Income (Loss) | | | | | | | | |
| Life Marketing | \$ 33,704 | \$ 35,755 | (5.7)% | \$ 59,943 | \$ 76,433 | (21.6)% | | |
| Acquisitions | 39,429 | 30,190 | 30.6 | 71,820 | 61,559 | 16.7 | | |
| Annuities | 24,375 | 605 | n/m | 37,460 | 18,792 | 99.3 | | |
| Stable Value Products | 19,142 | 10,979 | 74.4 | 28,337 | 22,006 | 28.8 | | |
| Asset Protection | 5,530 | 6,616 | (16.4) | 12,072 | 19,683 | (38.7) | | |
| Corporate and Other | 3,977 | 377 | n/m | 13,998 | (15,755) | n/m | | |
| Total segment operating income | 126,157 | 84,522 | 49.3 | 223,630 | 182,718 | 22.4 | | |
| Realized investment gains (losses) - investments(1)(3) | 49,617 | 50,578 | | 47,493 | 86,394 | | | |
| Realized investment gains (losses) - derivatives(2) | (32,797) | (70,513) | | (24,000) | (103,176) | | | |
| Income tax expense | (49,909) | (23,216) | | (86,538) | (54,786) | | | |
| Net income available to PLC's common shareowners | \$ 93,068 | \$ 41,371 | n/m | \$ 160,585 | \$ 111,150 | 44.5 | | |
| (1) Realized investment gains (losses) - investments(3) | \$ 49,430 | \$ 50,906 | | \$ 48,239 | \$ 86,936 | | | |
| Less: related amortization of DAC | (187) | 328 | | 746 | 542 | | | |
| | \$ 49,617 | \$ 50,578 | | \$ 47,493 | \$ 86,394 | | | |
| (2) Realized investment gains (losses) - derivatives | \$ (34,993) | \$ (119,888) | | \$ (47,679) | \$ (142,960) | | | |
| Less: settlements on certain interest rate swaps | | 42 | | | 84 | | | |
| Less: derivative activity related to certain annuities | (2,196) | (49,417) | | (23,679) | (39,868) | | | |
| | \$ (32,797) | \$ (70,513) | | \$ (24,000) | \$ (103,176) | | | |

(3) Includes other-than-temporary impairments of \$9.5 million and \$15.2 million for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, respectively, and \$16.8 million and \$28.7 million for the three and six months ended June 30, 2010, respectively.

For The Three Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Three Months Ended June 30, 2010

Net income available to PLC's common shareowners for the three months ended June 30, 2011, included a \$41.6 million, or 49.3%, increase in segment operating income. The increase was primarily related to a \$9.2 million increase in the Acquisition segment, a \$23.8 million increase in the Annuities segment, an \$8.2 million increase in the Stable Value Products segment, and a \$3.6 million increase in the Corporate and Other segment. These increases were partially offset by a \$2.1 million decrease in the Life Marketing segment and a \$1.1 million decrease in the Asset Protection segment.

We experienced net realized gains of \$14.4 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to net realized losses of \$69.0 million for the three months ended June 30, 2010. The gains realized for the three months ended June 30, 2011, were primarily related to \$30.3 million of gains related to investment securities sale activity, a gain of \$9.0 million related to interest rate futures that were entered into to mitigate risk related to certain guaranteed minimum variable annuity benefits, and \$4.4 million of gains related to the net activity related to the modified coinsurance portfolio. Offsetting these gains were losses of \$9.5 million of other-than-temporary impairment credit-related losses, a loss of \$5.5 million related to equity options and equity futures, a \$3.0 million loss on interest rate swaps, a \$5.6 million loss related to other investment and derivative activity, and a loss of \$5.5 million related to guaranteed minimum withdrawal benefits (GMWB) embedded derivative valuation changes and derivative activity.

- Life Marketing segment operating income was \$33.7 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, representing a decrease of \$2.1 million, or 5.7%, from the three months ended June 30, 2010. The decrease was primarily due to higher marketing company expenses and higher insurance related operating expenses, including interest expense associated with programs designed to fund traditional life statutory reserves.
- Acquisitions segment operating income was \$39.4 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, an increase of \$9.2 million, or 30.6%, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to the addition of the United Investors and Liberty Life blocks which added \$12.6 million to operating income. This increase was partially offset by expected runoff in the existing blocks.
- Annuities segment pre-tax operating income was \$24.4 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to \$0.6 million for the three months ended June 30, 2010. The current quarter included a favorable \$2.0 million impact related to guaranteed benefits of certain variable annuity (VA) contracts, as

Table of Contents

compared to an unfavorable \$14.6 million impact in the second quarter of 2010 related to guaranteed benefits of certain VA contracts. The remainder of the favorable variance is from higher VA fees, higher spreads, and higher average account value growth in the single premium deferred annuities (SPDA) line in the current period.

- Stable Value Products segment operating income was \$19.1 million and increased \$8.2 million, or 74.4%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. The increase in operating earnings resulted from higher operating spreads offset by a decline in average account values. Included in the second quarter 2011 results are participating mortgage loan income and bank loan fee income of \$5.4 million and \$1.7 million, respectively, as compared to \$0.2 million and \$1.9 million, respectively, in the second quarter of 2010. The operating spread increased 186 basis points to 312 basis points for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to an operating spread of 126 basis points for the three months ended June 30, 2010.
- Asset Protection operating income was \$5.5 million, representing a decrease of \$1.1 million, or 16.4%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. Service contract earnings decreased \$2.4 million, or 49.6%, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, resulting primarily from higher expenses attributable to increased contingent commissions and expenses related to new initiatives. Credit insurance earnings increased \$0.4 million as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to lower expenses. Earnings from other products, including non-core lines, increased \$0.9 million, or 52.5%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, primarily due to higher GAP volume and favorable loss experience in the GAP product line.
- Corporate and Other segment operating income was \$4.0 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to \$0.4 million for the three months ended June 30, 2010. The variance was primarily due to an \$11.1 million favorable variance related to the repurchase of non-recourse funding obligations. \$20.6 million of gains was generated by repurchases in the second quarter of 2011, as compared to \$9.5 million of gains generated in the second quarter of 2010. In addition, a favorable variance of \$4.9 million related to a portfolio of securities designated for trading as compared to the same period in the prior year. Partially offsetting this increase was a decline in the segment's core net investment income.

For The Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Six Months Ended June 30, 2010

Net income available to PLC's common shareowners for the six months ended June 30, 2011, included a \$40.9 million, or 22.4%, increase in segment operating income. The increase was primarily related to a \$10.3 million increase in the Acquisition segment, an \$18.7 million increase in the Annuities segment, a \$6.3 million increase in the Stable Value Products segment, and a \$29.8 million improvement in the Corporate and Other segment. These increases were partially offset by a \$16.5 million decrease in the Life Marketing segment and a \$7.6 million decrease in the Asset Protection segment.

We experienced net realized gains of \$0.6 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to net realized losses of \$56.0 million for the six months ended June 30, 2010. The gains realized for the six months ended June 30, 2011, were primarily caused by a gain of \$44.7 million related to investment securities sale activity, \$3.4 million related to interest rate futures that were entered into to mitigate risk related to certain guaranteed minimum variable annuity benefits, \$6.6 million of gains related to the net activity related to the modified coinsurance portfolio, and a gain of \$2.7 million related to GMWB embedded derivative valuation changes and derivative activity. Offsetting these gains were losses of \$15.2 million of other-than-temporary impairment credit-related losses, a loss of \$26.6 million related to equity options and equity futures, a \$2.5 million loss on interest rate swaps, and a \$9.3 million loss related to other investment and derivative activity.

- Life Marketing segment operating income was \$59.9 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011, representing a decrease of \$16.5 million, or 21.6%, from the six months ended June 30, 2010. The decrease was primarily due to less favorable mortality results, higher marketing company expenses and higher insurance related operating expenses, including interest expenses associated with programs designed to fund traditional life statutory reserves. These decreases were partially offset by higher investment income associated with growth in reserve balances.

- Acquisitions segment operating income was \$71.8 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011, an increase of \$10.3 million, or 16.7%, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to the addition of the United Investors and Liberty Life blocks which added \$20.3 million to operating

Table of Contents

income. This increase was partly offset by lower spreads and higher mortality and morbidity in some lines and the expected runoff in other blocks of business.

- Annuities segment pre-tax operating income was \$37.5 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to \$18.8 million for the six months ended June 30, 2010. The first six months of 2010 included an unfavorable impact of \$8.5 million related to guaranteed benefits of certain VA contracts, while the first six months of 2010 included an unfavorable \$10.0 million impact related to guaranteed benefits of certain VA contracts. Other items accounted for the remainder of the variance including growth in the SPDA line of business, higher fees related to VA account balances and a \$1.7 million improvement in single premium immediate annuities (SPIA) mortality results.
- Stable Value Products segment operating income was \$28.3 million and increased \$6.3 million, or 28.8%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. The increase in operating earnings resulted from higher operating spreads offset by a decline in average account values. Included in the six months ended June 30, 2011 results are participating mortgage loan income and bank loan fee income of \$5.5 million and \$1.7 million, respectively, as compared to \$0.3 million and \$2.1 million, respectively, for the six months ended June 30, 2010. The operating spread increased 97 basis points to 223 basis points for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to an operating spread of 126 basis points for the six months ended June 30, 2010.
- Asset Protection segment operating income was \$12.1 million, representing a decrease of \$7.6 million, or 38.7%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. Earnings from other products, including the GAP product and non-core lines, decreased \$5.8 million, or 52.2%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, primarily due to a \$7.8 million excess reserve release related to the runoff Lender s Indemnity line of business in the first quarter of 2010. Service contract earnings decreased \$2.9 million, or 31.1%, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. The decrease primarily resulted from higher expenses attributable to increased contingent commissions and expenses related to new initiatives. Credit insurance earnings increased \$1.1 million as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to lower loss ratios and lower expenses.
- Corporate and Other segment operating income was \$14.0 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to a loss of \$15.8 million for the six months ended June 30, 2010. The improvement was primarily due to a \$21.2 million favorable variance on the repurchase of non-recourse funding obligations. \$30.7 million of gains was generated by repurchases in the first six months of 2011, as compared to \$9.5 million of gains generated in the first six months of 2010. In addition, during the first quarter of 2011, we recorded \$8.5 million of pre-tax earnings in the segment relating to the settlement of a dispute with respect to certain investments.

Table of Contents**Life Marketing***Segment results of operations*

Segment results were as follows:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | | Change | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | | Change |
|---|---|------------|--------|------------|---|--------|--|--------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | | | 2011 | 2010 | | |
| REVENUES | | | | | | | | |
| Gross premiums and policy fees | \$ 406,566 | \$ 407,900 | (0.3)% | \$ 800,231 | \$ 781,290 | 2.4% | | |
| Reinsurance ceded | (219,292) | (227,543) | (3.6) | (417,378) | (404,295) | 3.2 | | |
| Net premiums and policy fees | 187,274 | 180,357 | 3.8 | 382,853 | 376,995 | 1.6 | | |
| Net investment income | 110,230 | 94,763 | 16.3 | 216,857 | 185,907 | 16.6 | | |
| Other income | 28,923 | 23,008 | 25.7 | 57,054 | 44,230 | 29.0 | | |
| Total operating revenues | 326,427 | 298,128 | 9.5 | 656,764 | 607,132 | 8.2 | | |
| BENEFITS AND EXPENSES | | | | | | | | |
| Benefits and settlement expenses | 236,439 | 217,032 | 8.9 | 481,601 | 437,588 | 10.1 | | |
| Amortization of deferred policy acquisition costs | 31,989 | 30,892 | 3.6 | 67,558 | 64,970 | 4.0 | | |
| Other operating expenses | 24,295 | 14,449 | 68.1 | 47,662 | 28,141 | 69.4 | | |
| Total benefits and expenses | 292,723 | 262,373 | 11.6 | 596,821 | 530,699 | 12.5 | | |
| INCOME BEFORE INCOME TAX | | | | | | | | |
| | 33,704 | 35,755 | (5.7) | 59,943 | 76,433 | (21.6) | | |
| OPERATING INCOME | \$ 33,704 | \$ 35,755 | (5.7) | \$ 59,943 | \$ 76,433 | (21.6) | | |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

The following table summarizes key data for the Life Marketing segment:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | | Change (Dollars In Thousands) | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | | Change |
|---|---|----------------|---------|----------------------------------|---|------|---------|--------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | | | 2011 | 2010 | | |
| Sales By Product | | | | | | | | |
| Traditional | \$ 1,305 | \$ 17,626 | (92.6)% | \$ 3,168 | \$ 38,391 | | (91.7)% | |
| Universal life | 32,988 | 23,313 | 41.5 | 68,933 | 44,576 | | 54.6 | |
| BOLI | 3,460 | 1,974 | 75.3 | 8,121 | 2,914 | | n/m | |
| | \$ 37,753 | \$ 42,913 | (12.0) | \$ 80,222 | \$ 85,881 | | (6.6) | |
| Sales By Distribution Channel | | | | | | | | |
| Brokerage general agents | \$ 21,183 | \$ 26,654 | (20.5) | \$ 45,703 | \$ 53,005 | | (13.8) | |
| Independent agents | 4,507 | 6,254 | (27.9) | 9,230 | 12,945 | | (28.7) | |
| Stockbrokers / banks | 8,427 | 8,031 | 4.9 | 16,770 | 17,002 | | (1.4) | |
| BOLI / other | 3,636 | 1,974 | 84.2 | 8,519 | 2,929 | | n/m | |
| | \$ 37,753 | \$ 42,913 | (12.0) | \$ 80,222 | \$ 85,881 | | (6.6) | |
| Average Life Insurance In-force(1) | | | | | | | | |
| Traditional | \$ 479,932,682 | \$ 497,366,086 | (3.5) | \$ 482,799,992 | \$ 497,143,901 | | (2.9) | |
| Universal life | 68,085,488 | 54,125,544 | 25.8 | 65,610,664 | 53,884,068 | | 21.8 | |
| | \$ 548,018,170 | \$ 551,491,630 | (0.6) | \$ 548,410,656 | \$ 551,027,969 | | (0.5) | |
| Average Account Values | | | | | | | | |
| Universal life | \$ 5,994,964 | \$ 5,515,913 | 8.7 | \$ 5,918,246 | \$ 5,465,071 | | 8.3 | |
| Variable universal life | 386,002 | 319,278 | 20.9 | 379,685 | 317,522 | | 19.6 | |
| | \$ 6,380,966 | \$ 5,835,191 | 9.4 | \$ 6,297,931 | \$ 5,782,593 | | 8.9 | |
| Traditional Life Mortality Experience(2) | | | | | | | | |
| | 89% | 87% | | 91% | 81% | | | |

(1) Amounts are not adjusted for reinsurance ceded.

(2) Represents the incurred claims as a percentage of original pricing expected.

Operating expenses detail

Other operating expenses for the segment were as follows:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | | Change (Dollars In Thousands) | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | | Change |
|-----------------------------|---|------|--|----------------------------------|---|------|--|--------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | | | 2011 | 2010 | | |
| Insurance Companies: | | | | | | | | |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

| | | | | | | |
|--|------------------|------------------|-------------|------------------|------------------|-------------|
| First year commissions | \$ 42,426 | \$ 51,844 | (18.2)% | \$ 90,628 | \$ 103,501 | (12.4)% |
| Renewal commissions | 8,990 | 9,142 | (1.7) | 17,832 | 17,756 | 0.4 |
| First year ceding allowances | (2,229) | (2,390) | (6.7) | (4,398) | (4,478) | (1.8) |
| Renewal ceding allowances | (42,871) | (48,356) | (11.3) | (83,337) | (94,226) | (11.6) |
| General & administrative | 38,211 | 41,694 | (8.4) | 78,117 | 81,599 | (4.3) |
| Taxes, licenses, and fees | 9,160 | 8,536 | 7.3 | 18,435 | 16,519 | 11.6 |
| Other operating expenses incurred | 53,687 | 60,470 | (11.2) | 117,277 | 120,671 | (2.8) |
| Less: commissions, allowances & expenses capitalized | (58,483) | (68,171) | (14.2) | (125,423) | (135,584) | (7.5) |
| Other insurance company operating expenses | (4,796) | (7,701) | (37.7) | (8,146) | (14,913) | (45.4) |
| Marketing Companies: | | | | | | |
| Commissions | 21,350 | 17,314 | 23.3 | 42,421 | 33,212 | 27.7 |
| Other operating expenses | 7,741 | 4,836 | 60.1 | 13,387 | 9,842 | 36.0 |
| Other marketing company operating expenses | 29,091 | 22,150 | 31.3 | 55,808 | 43,054 | 29.6 |
| Other operating expenses | \$ 24,295 | \$ 14,449 | 68.1 | \$ 47,662 | \$ 28,141 | 69.4 |

For The Three Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Three Months Ended June 30, 2010

Segment operating income

Operating income was \$33.7 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, representing a decrease of \$2.1 million, or 5.7%, from the three months ended June 30, 2010. The decrease was primarily due to higher marketing company expenses and higher insurance related operating expenses, including interest expense associated with programs designed to fund traditional life statutory reserves.

Table of Contents

Operating revenues

Operating revenues for the three months ended June 30, 2011, increased \$28.3 million, or 9.5%, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. This increase was the result of higher premiums and policy fees resulting from larger universal life in-force, higher investment income due to increases in net in-force reserves, higher yields on some portfolios, and higher sales in the segment's marketing companies.

Net premiums and policy fees

Net premiums and policy fees increased by \$6.9 million, or 3.8%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, as the impact of growth in universal life in-force more than offset the impact of lower in-force premium in the term line.

Net investment income

Net investment income in the segment increased \$15.5 million, or 16.3%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. Increased retained universal life reserves led to increased investment income of \$9.1 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. BOLI reserves slightly increased as BOLI investment income increased \$1.1 million. In addition, traditional life investment income increased \$5.3 million between 2010 and 2011. Growth in retained reserves and more favorable yields contributed most of the traditional life increase.

Other income

Other income increased \$5.9 million, or 25.7%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. The increase relates primarily to higher fee revenue generated from increased sales in our marketing companies.

Benefits and settlement expenses

Benefits and settlement expenses increased by \$19.4 million, or 8.9%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, due to growth in retained universal life insurance in-force, higher credited interest on UL products resulting from increases in account values, and higher claims resulting from growth in the UL block and maturing of the traditional in-force block. These items were partly offset by lower traditional reserve increases partly due to lower sales.

Amortization of DAC

DAC amortization increased \$1.1 million, or 3.6%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, primarily reflecting growth in the universal life block.

Other operating expenses

Other operating expenses increased \$9.8 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. This increase reflects higher marketing company expenses associated with higher sales, a reduction in reinsurance allowances, and an increase in interest expense as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, of \$2.5 million associated with letter of credit facilities designed to fund traditional life statutory reserves.

Sales

Sales for the segment decreased \$5.2 million, or 12.0%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. Traditional sales decreased \$16.3 million, or 92.6%, as we focused sales efforts on other product lines. A new universal life product was introduced in 2010 which has substantially replaced traditional life products for new sales. Universal life sales increased \$9.7 million, or 41.5%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to our increased focus on the product line, including the introduction of new products. While BOLI sales can be somewhat volatile, our BOLI sales have generally increased over the past year due to more favorable market conditions.

Table of Contents

For The Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Six Months Ended June 30, 2010

Segment operating income

Operating income was \$59.9 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011, representing a decrease of \$16.5 million, or 21.6%, from the six months ended June 30, 2010. The decrease was primarily due to less favorable mortality results, higher marketing company expenses and higher insurance related operating expenses, including interest expenses associated with programs designed to fund traditional life statutory reserves. These decreases were partially offset by higher investment income associated with growth in reserve balances.

Operating revenues

Operating revenues for the six months ended June 30, 2011, increased \$49.6 million, or 8.2%, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. This increase was the result of higher premiums and policy fees, higher investment income due to increases in net in-force reserves, higher yields, and higher sales in the segment's marketing companies.

Net premiums and policy fees

Net premiums and policy fees increased by \$5.9 million, or 1.6%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to continued growth in universal life in-force business policy fees.

Net investment income

Net investment income in the segment increased \$31.0 million, or 16.6%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. Increased retained universal life reserves led to increased investment income of \$17.2 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. Increases in BOLI reserves led to higher BOLI investment income of \$1.6 million in the same period. In addition, traditional life investment income increased \$11.9 million between 2010 and 2011. Growth in retained reserves and more favorable yields explained most of the traditional life increase.

Other income

Other income increased \$12.8 million, or 29.0%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. The increase relates primarily to higher fee revenue generated from increased sales in our marketing companies.

Benefits and settlement expenses

Benefits and settlement expenses increased by \$44.0 million, or 10.1%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, due to growth in retained universal life insurance in-force, higher credited interest on UL products resulting from increases in account values, higher claims resulting from growth in the UL block, less favorable term mortality, and maturing of the traditional in-force block.

Amortization of DAC

DAC amortization increased \$2.6 million, or 4.0%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, primarily reflecting growth in the universal life block.

Other operating expenses

Other operating expenses increased \$19.5 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. This increase reflects higher marketing company expenses of \$12.8 million associated with higher sales, a reduction in reinsurance allowances, and an increase in interest expense as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, of \$7.3 million associated with letter of credit facilities designed to fund traditional life statutory reserves, which was partly offset by lower general administrative insurance company expenses.

Table of Contents

Sales

Sales for the segment decreased \$5.7 million, or 6.6%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. Traditional sales decreased \$35.2 million, or 91.7%, as we focused sales efforts on other product lines. A new universal life product was introduced in 2010 which has substantially replaced traditional life products for new sales. Universal life sales increased \$24.4 million, or 54.6%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to our increased focus on the product line, including the introduction of new products.

Reinsurance

The Life Marketing segment reinsures significant amounts of its life insurance in-force. Pursuant to the underlying reinsurance contracts, reinsurers pay allowances to the segment as a percentage of both first year and renewal premiums. Reinsurance allowances represent the amount the reinsurer is willing to pay for reimbursement of acquisition costs incurred by the direct writer of the business. A portion of reinsurance allowances received is deferred as part of DAC and a portion is recognized immediately as a reduction of other operating expenses. As the non-deferred portion of allowances reduces operating expenses in the period received, these amounts represent a net increase to operating income during that period.

Reinsurance allowances do not affect the methodology used to amortize DAC or the period over which such DAC is amortized. However, they do affect the amounts recognized as DAC amortization. DAC on universal life-type, limited-payment long duration, and investment contracts business is amortized based on the estimated gross profits of the policies in-force. Reinsurance allowances are considered in the determination of estimated gross profits, and therefore, impact DAC amortization on these lines of business. Deferred reinsurance allowances on level term business as required by the ASC Financial Services-Insurance Topic are recorded as ceded DAC, which is amortized over estimated ceded premiums of the policies in-force. Thus, deferred reinsurance allowances on policies as required under the Financial Services-Insurance Topic may impact DAC amortization.

Table of Contents*Impact of reinsurance*

Reinsurance impacted the Life Marketing segment line items as shown in the following table:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | |
|---|---|--------------|---|--------------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | 2011 | 2010 |
| Life Marketing Segment | | | | |
| Line Item Impact of Reinsurance | | | | |
| (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | |
| REVENUES | | | | |
| Reinsurance ceded | \$ (219,292) | \$ (227,543) | \$ (417,378) | \$ (404,295) |
| BENEFITS AND EXPENSES | | | | |
| Benefits and settlement expenses | (225,537) | (244,737) | (428,665) | (438,742) |
| Amortization of deferred policy acquisition costs | (14,995) | (12,117) | (27,331) | (19,981) |
| Other operating expenses (1) | (34,711) | (35,661) | (66,968) | (66,956) |
| Total benefits and expenses | (275,243) | (292,515) | (522,964) | (525,679) |
| NET IMPACT OF REINSURANCE | | | | |
| (2) | \$ 55,951 | \$ 64,972 | \$ 105,586 | \$ 121,384 |
| Allowances received | \$ (45,100) | \$ (50,746) | \$ (87,735) | \$ (98,704) |
| Less: Amount deferred | 10,389 | 15,085 | 20,767 | 31,748 |
| Allowances recognized | | | | |
| (ceded other operating expenses) (1) | \$ (34,711) | \$ (35,661) | \$ (66,968) | \$ (66,956) |

(1) Other operating expenses ceded per the income statement are equal to reinsurance allowances recognized after capitalization.

(2) Assumes no investment income on reinsurance. Foregone investment income would substantially reduce the favorable impact of reinsurance. The Company estimates that the impact of foregone investment income would reduce the net impact of reinsurance by 90% to 160%.

The table above does not reflect the impact of reinsurance on our net investment income. By ceding business to the assuming companies, we forgo investment income on the reserves ceded. Conversely, the assuming companies will receive investment income on the reserves assumed, which will increase the assuming companies' profitability on the business we cede. The net investment income impact to us and the assuming companies has not been quantified. The impact of including foregone investment income would be to substantially reduce the favorable net impact of reinsurance reflected above. We estimate that the impact of foregone investment income would be to reduce the net impact of reinsurance presented in the table above by 90% to 160%. The Life Marketing segment's reinsurance programs do not materially impact the other income line of our income statement.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

As shown above, reinsurance had a favorable impact on the Life Marketing segment's operating income for the periods presented above. The impact of reinsurance is largely due to our quota share coinsurance program in place prior to mid-2005. Under that program, generally 90% of the segment's traditional new business was ceded to reinsurers. Since mid-2005, a much smaller percentage of overall term business has been ceded due to a change in reinsurance strategy on traditional business. As a result of that change, the relative impact of reinsurance on the Life Marketing segment's overall results is expected to decrease over time. While the significance of reinsurance is expected to decline over time, the overall impact of reinsurance for a given period may fluctuate due to variations in mortality and unlocking of balances under the ASC Financial Services-Insurance Topic.

Table of Contents

For The Three Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Three Months Ended June 30, 2010

The decrease in ceded premiums for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, was caused primarily by lower ceded traditional life premiums and policy fees of \$11.4 million reflecting the runoff of an older in-force block of business which was heavily reinsured. This decrease was partly offset by an increase in universal life ceded premiums and policy fees reflecting growth in in-force business.

Ceded benefits and settlement expenses were lower for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, due to lower increases in ceded reserves partially offset by higher ceded claims. Traditional ceded benefits decreased \$10.0 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, as a smaller increase in ceded reserves more than offset higher ceded death benefits. Universal life ceded benefits decreased \$9.5 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, due to lower ceded claims and a lower change in ceded reserves. Ceded universal life claims were \$1.3 million lower for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010.

Ceded amortization of deferred policy acquisitions costs increased for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to growth in universal life in-force and differences in DAC unlocking between the two periods.

Total allowances recognized for the three months ended June 30, 2011, decreased from the three months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to runoff in older blocks of heavily reinsured traditional life business.

For The Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Six Months Ended June 30, 2010

The increase in ceded premiums for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, was caused primarily by higher ceded traditional life premiums and policy fees of \$7.2 million, higher universal life ceded premiums and policy fees of \$4.6 million. The six months ended June 30, 2010 showed lower than normal ceded traditional life premiums due to the one-time impact of a large block of policies reaching the end of the level pay period. Lapses on this block of policies caused decreases in ceded premiums for the six months ended June 30, 2010. The impact on net income was not material as the impact on premiums was largely offset by an impact on reserve changes included in benefits and settlements expenses. Universal life ceded premium increased due to growth in in-force business.

Ceded benefits and settlement expenses were lower for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, due to lower increases in ceded reserves partially offset by higher ceded claims. Traditional ceded benefits decreased \$1.0 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, due to a lower increase in ceded reserves partly offset by higher ceded death benefits. Universal life ceded benefits decreased \$9.6 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, due to a lower change in ceded reserves more than offsetting higher ceded claims. Ceded universal life claims were \$13.2 million higher for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Ceded amortization of deferred policy acquisitions costs increased for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to growth in universal life in-force and differences in DAC unlocking between the two periods.

Total allowances recognized for the six months ended June 30, 2011, were virtually identical to those recognized for the six months ended June 30, 2010, as growth in universal life allowances offset decreased term allowances.

Table of Contents**Acquisitions****Segment results of operations**

Segment results were as follows:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | | Change (Dollars In Thousands) | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | | Change |
|--|---|------------|-------|----------------------------------|---|-------|--|--------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | | | 2011 | 2010 | | |
| REVENUES | | | | | | | | |
| Gross premiums and policy fees | \$ 215,533 | \$ 178,389 | 20.8% | \$ 396,027 | \$ 339,110 | 16.8% | | |
| Reinsurance ceded | (112,681) | (117,492) | (4.1) | (214,475) | (210,626) | 1.8 | | |
| Net premiums and policy fees | 102,852 | 60,897 | 68.9 | 181,552 | 128,484 | 41.3 | | |
| Net investment income | 132,710 | 116,748 | 13.7 | 250,648 | 232,149 | 8.0 | | |
| Other income | 1,391 | 1,375 | 1.2 | 2,670 | 2,648 | 0.8 | | |
| Total operating revenues | 236,953 | 179,020 | 32.4 | 434,870 | 363,281 | 19.7 | | |
| Realized gains (losses) - investments | 34,676 | 61,152 | | 29,402 | 105,671 | | | |
| Realized gains (losses) - derivatives | (28,858) | (62,593) | | (21,378) | (92,656) | | | |
| Total revenues | 242,771 | 177,579 | | 442,894 | 376,296 | | | |
| BENEFITS AND EXPENSES | | | | | | | | |
| Benefits and settlement expenses | 164,906 | 127,554 | 29.3 | 307,387 | 261,028 | 17.8 | | |
| Amortization of value of business acquired | 17,883 | 15,868 | 12.7 | 33,787 | 29,063 | 16.3 | | |
| Other operating expenses | 14,735 | 5,408 | n/m | 21,876 | 11,631 | 88.1 | | |
| Operating benefits and expenses | 197,524 | 148,830 | 32.7 | 363,050 | 301,722 | 20.3 | | |
| Amortization of VOBA related to realized gains (losses) - investments | 170 | (266) | | 869 | (123) | | | |
| Total benefits and expenses | 197,694 | 148,564 | 33.1 | 363,919 | 301,599 | 20.7 | | |
| INCOME BEFORE INCOME TAX | 45,077 | 29,015 | 55.4 | 78,975 | 74,697 | 5.7 | | |
| Less: realized gains (losses) | 5,818 | (1,441) | | 8,024 | 13,015 | | | |
| Less: related amortization of VOBA | (170) | 266 | | (869) | 123 | | | |
| OPERATING INCOME | \$ 39,429 | \$ 30,190 | 30.6 | \$ 71,820 | \$ 61,559 | 16.7 | | |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

The following table summarizes key data for the Acquisitions segment:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | | Change (Dollars In Thousands) | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | | Change |
|---|---|----------------|-------|----------------------------------|---|------|-------|--------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | | | 2011 | 2010 | | |
| Average Life Insurance In-Force(1) | | | | | | | | |
| Traditional | \$ 189,302,441 | \$ 186,269,289 | 1.6% | \$ 188,378,733 | \$ 187,785,103 | | 0.3% | |
| Universal life | 30,436,492 | 26,952,745 | 12.9 | 29,258,124 | 27,138,749 | | 7.8 | |
| | \$ 219,738,933 | \$ 213,222,034 | 3.1 | \$ 217,636,857 | \$ 214,923,852 | | 1.3 | |
| Average Account Values | | | | | | | | |
| Universal life | \$ 3,271,798 | \$ 2,735,942 | 19.6 | \$ 3,138,171 | \$ 2,752,506 | | 14.0 | |
| Fixed annuity(2) | 3,344,125 | 3,380,571 | (1.1) | 3,363,378 | 3,400,338 | | (1.1) | |
| Variable annuity | 706,370 | 134,278 | n/m | 718,739 | 136,983 | | n/m | |
| | \$ 7,322,293 | \$ 6,250,791 | 17.1 | \$ 7,220,288 | \$ 6,289,827 | | 14.8 | |
| Interest Spread - UL & Fixed Annuities | | | | | | | | |
| Net investment income yield(3) | 5.79% | 6.01% | | 5.75% | 5.95% | | | |
| Interest credited to policyholders | 4.17 | 4.10 | | 4.10 | 4.19 | | | |
| Interest spread | 1.62% | 1.91% | | 1.65% | 1.76% | | | |

(1) Amounts are not adjusted for reinsurance ceded.

(2) Includes general account balances held within variable annuity products and is net of coinsurance ceded.

(3) Includes available-for-sale and trading portfolios. Available-for-sale portfolio yields were 6.04% and 6.10% for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011 as compared to 6.34% for the three and six months ended June 30, 2010.

For The Three Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Three Months Ended June 30, 2010

Segment operating income

Operating income was \$39.4 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, an increase of \$9.2 million, or 30.6%, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to the addition of the United Investors and Liberty Life blocks which added \$12.6 million to operating income. This increase was partially offset by expected runoff in the existing blocks.

Operating revenues

Operating revenues for the three months ended June 30, 2011, increased \$57.9 million, or 32.4%, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. The increase was primarily due to an increase of \$42.0 million in net premiums and policy fees as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. The increase in net premiums and policy fees was primarily due to the addition of the United Investors and Liberty Life blocks which added \$45.9 million to premiums. This was partly offset by runoff of the existing in-force business. Net investment income increased \$16.0 million, or 13.7%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, due to the addition of the United Investors and Liberty Life blocks which added \$24.2 million to net investment income. This increase was partly offset by runoff of the segment's existing in-force business, resulting in a reduction of invested assets and lower investment income.

Total benefits and expenses

Total benefits and expenses increased \$49.1 million, or 33.1%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. The increase related primarily to the addition of the United Investors and Liberty Life blocks which added \$57.9 million to total benefits and expenses. This was partly offset by expected runoff of the in-force business and lower operating expenses.

For The Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Six Months Ended June 30, 2010

Segment operating income

Operating income was \$71.8 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011, an increase of \$10.3 million, or 16.7%, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to the United Investors and Liberty Life blocks which added \$20.3 million to operating income. This increase was partly offset by lower spreads and higher mortality and morbidity in some lines and the expected runoff in other blocks of business.

Table of Contents

Operating revenues

Operating revenues for the six months ended June 30, 2011, increased \$71.6 million, or 19.7%, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. The increase was primarily due to an increase of \$53.1 million in net premiums and policy fees as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. The increase in net premiums and policy fees was primarily due to the United Investors and Liberty Life blocks which added \$62.5 million to net premiums and policy fees. This was partly offset by the expected runoff of other lines of business. Net investment income increased \$18.5 million, or 8.0%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. United Investors and Liberty Life investment income of \$33.0 million was partly offset by runoff of the segment's in-force business and lower yields on certain investment portfolios.

Total benefits and expenses

Total benefits and expenses increased \$62.3 million, or 20.7%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. The increase reflects the addition of the United Investors and Liberty Life blocks which added \$75.9 million to total benefits and expenses which was partly offset by runoff of the segment's in-force business.

Reinsurance

The Acquisitions segment currently reinsures portions of both its life and annuity in-force. The cost of reinsurance to the segment is reflected in the chart shown below.

Impact of reinsurance

Reinsurance impacted the Acquisitions segment line items as shown in the following table:

Acquisitions Segment

Line Item Impact of Reinsurance

| For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | |
|---|------|---|------|
| 2011 | 2010 | 2011 | 2010 |
| (Dollars In Thousands) | | | |

REVENUES

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

| | | | | | | | | |
|--|----|-----------|----|-----------|----|-----------|----|-----------|
| Reinsurance ceded | \$ | (112,681) | \$ | (117,492) | \$ | (214,475) | \$ | (210,626) |
| BENEFITS AND EXPENSES | | | | | | | | |
| Benefits and settlement expenses | | (96,898) | | (93,901) | | (188,773) | | (178,970) |
| Amortization of value of business acquired | | (3,169) | | (2,231) | | (8,365) | | (7,653) |
| Other operating expenses | | (13,973) | | (15,110) | | (26,917) | | (27,895) |
| Total benefits and expenses | | (114,040) | | (111,242) | | (224,055) | | (214,518) |
| NET IMPACT OF REINSURANCE(1) | \$ | 1,359 | \$ | (6,250) | \$ | 9,580 | \$ | 3,892 |

(1) Assumes no investment income on reinsurance. Foregone investment income would substantially reduce the favorable impact of reinsurance.

The segment's reinsurance programs do not materially impact the other income line of the income statement. In addition, net investment income generally has no direct impact on reinsurance cost. However, by ceding business to the assuming companies, we forgo investment income on the reserves ceded to the assuming companies. Conversely, the assuming companies will receive investment income on the reserves assumed which will increase the assuming companies' profitability on business assumed from the Company. For business ceded under modified coinsurance arrangements, the amount of investment income attributable to the assuming company is included as part of the overall change in policy reserves and, as such, is reflected in benefit and settlement expenses. The net investment income impact to us and the assuming companies has not been quantified as it is not fully reflected in our consolidated financial statements.

Table of Contents

The net favorable impact of reinsurance increased \$7.6 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, as ceded benefits increased in spite of lower ceded premiums in existing in-force blocks.

The favorable net impact of reinsurance increased \$5.7 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, as increases in ceded benefits and expenses more than offset increases in ceded premiums. Increases in ceded premiums, benefits and amortization reflect the addition of the United Investors block.

Table of Contents**Annuities****Segment results of operations**

Segment results were as follows:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | | Change (Dollars In Thousands) | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | |
|--|---|----------|--------|----------------------------------|---|--------|--------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | | | 2011 | 2010 | Change |
| REVENUES | | | | | | | |
| Gross premiums and policy fees | \$ 16,709 | \$ 9,800 | 70.5% | \$ 31,632 | \$ 18,575 | 70.3% | |
| Reinsurance ceded | (17) | (38) | (55.3) | (38) | (75) | (49.3) | |
| Net premiums and policy fees | 16,692 | 9,762 | 71.0 | 31,594 | 18,500 | 70.8 | |
| Net investment income | 128,202 | 118,719 | 8.0 | 252,558 | 234,916 | 7.5 | |
| Realized gains (losses) - derivatives | (2,196) | (49,417) | (95.6) | (23,679) | (39,868) | (40.6) | |
| Other income | 13,119 | 6,935 | 89.2 | 24,477 | 12,929 | 89.3 | |
| Total operating revenues | 155,817 | 85,999 | 81.2 | 284,950 | 226,477 | 25.8 | |
| Realized gains (losses) - investments | (2,215) | (524) | | (1,216) | (422) | | |
| Total revenues | 153,602 | 85,475 | 79.7 | 283,734 | 226,055 | 25.5 | |
| BENEFITS AND EXPENSES | | | | | | | |
| Benefits and settlement expenses | 99,844 | 114,534 | (12.8) | 196,086 | 208,775 | (6.1) | |
| Amortization of deferred policy acquisition costs and value of business acquired | 18,530 | (38,143) | n/m | 25,373 | (18,543) | n/m | |
| Other operating expenses | 13,068 | 9,003 | 45.2 | 26,031 | 17,453 | 49.1 | |
| Operating benefits and expenses | 131,442 | 85,394 | 53.9 | 247,490 | 207,685 | 19.2 | |
| Amortization related to benefit and settlement expense | 12 | | | 17 | | | |
| Amortization of DAC related to realized gains (losses) - investments | (369) | 594 | | (140) | 665 | | |
| Total benefits and expenses | 131,085 | 85,988 | 52.4 | 247,367 | 208,350 | 18.7 | |
| INCOME (LOSS) BEFORE INCOME TAX | | | | | | | |
| | 22,517 | (513) | n/m | 36,367 | 17,705 | n/m | |
| Less: realized gains (losses) | (2,215) | (524) | | (1,216) | (422) | | |
| Less: amortization related to benefit and settlement expense | (12) | | | (17) | | | |
| Less: related amortization of DAC | 369 | (594) | | 140 | (665) | | |
| OPERATING INCOME | \$ 24,375 | \$ 605 | n/m | \$ 37,460 | \$ 18,792 | 99.3 | |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

The following table summarizes key data for the Annuities segment:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | | Change |
|---|---|---------------|---------|---|---------------|--------|--------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | Change | 2011 | 2010 | Change | |
| Sales | | | | | | | |
| Fixed annuity | \$ 245,803 | \$ 325,299 | (24.4)% | \$ 555,067 | \$ 543,328 | 2.2% | |
| Variable annuity | 669,021 | 412,789 | 62.1 | 1,276,816 | 762,725 | 67.4 | |
| | \$ 914,824 | \$ 738,088 | 23.9 | \$ 1,831,883 | \$ 1,306,053 | 40.3 | |
| Average Account Values | | | | | | | |
| Fixed annuity(1) | \$ 8,522,369 | \$ 7,820,272 | 9.0 | \$ 8,407,479 | \$ 7,710,618 | 9.0 | |
| Variable annuity | 5,392,972 | 3,212,315 | 67.9 | 5,074,099 | 3,061,036 | 65.8 | |
| | \$ 13,915,341 | \$ 11,032,587 | 26.1 | \$ 13,481,578 | \$ 10,771,654 | 25.2 | |
| Interest Spread - Fixed Annuities(2) | | | | | | | |
| Net investment income yield | 6.00% | 6.06% | | 5.99% | 6.09% | | |
| Interest credited to policyholders | 4.42 | 4.61 | | 4.41 | 4.62 | | |
| Interest spread | 1.58% | 1.45% | | 1.58% | 1.47% | | |

| | As of | | Change |
|--|------------------------|-------------------|---------|
| | June 30, 2011 | December 31, 2010 | |
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | |
| GMDB - Net amount at risk(3) | \$ 176,278 | \$ 221,907 | (20.6)% |
| GMDB Reserves | 5,213 | 6,107 | (14.6) |
| GMWB Reserves | 17,036 | 19,611 | (13.1) |
| Account value subject to GMWB rider | 3,774,599 | 2,686,125 | 40.5 |
| S&P 500® Index | 1,321 | 1,258 | 5.0 |

(1) Includes general account balances held within variable annuity products.

(2) Interest spread on average general account values.

(3) Guaranteed death benefits in excess of contract holder account balance.

For The Three Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Three Months Ended June 30, 2010

Segment operating income

Segment pre-tax operating income was \$24.4 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to \$0.6 million for the three months ended June 30, 2010. The current quarter included a favorable \$2.0 million impact related to guaranteed benefits of certain VA contracts, as

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

compared to an unfavorable \$14.6 million impact in the second quarter of 2010 related to guaranteed benefits of certain VA contracts. The remainder of the favorable variance is from higher VA fees, higher spreads, and higher average account value growth in the SPDA line in the current period.

Operating revenues

Operating revenues increased \$69.8 million, or 81.2%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to a favorable impact from derivatives associated with the VA GMWB rider and the EIA product of \$49.8 million and \$1.5 million, respectively. The remainder of the increase is due to increases in net investment income, policy fees, and other income. Average fixed account balances grew 9.0% and average variable account balances grew 67.9% for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, resulting in higher investment income, policy fees, and other income.

Benefits and settlement expenses

Benefits and settlement expenses decreased \$14.7 million, or 12.8%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. This decrease was primarily due to a \$19.0 million favorable change in unearned premium amortization and bonus interest amortization associated with the VA product line. Offsetting this was a \$2.1 million unfavorable fair value change related to the EIA reserves. Also, growth in the SPDA and VA has caused an increase in benefits and settlement expenses for those lines.

Amortization of DAC

The increase in DAC amortization for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, was primarily due to changes related to the VA GMWB rider, which caused an

Table of Contents

increase in amortization of \$42.2 million. Unfavorable DAC unlocking of \$1.9 million was recorded by the segment during the three months ended June 30, 2011. In addition, growth in the SPDA and VA has caused an increase in DAC amortization for those lines.

Sales

Total sales increased \$176.7 million, or 23.9%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. Sales of variable annuities increased \$256.2 million, or 62.1%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to product positioning and more focus on the VA line of business. Sales of fixed annuities decreased \$79.5 million, or 24.4%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three month ended June 30, 2010, largely due to a decrease in credited rates.

For The Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Six Months Ended June 30, 2010

Segment operating income

Segment pre-tax operating income was \$37.5 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to \$18.8 million for the six months ended June 30, 2010. The first six months of 2011 included an unfavorable impact of \$8.5 million related to guaranteed benefits of certain VA contracts, while the first six months of 2010 included an unfavorable \$10.0 million impact related to guaranteed benefits of certain VA contracts. Other items accounted for the remainder of the variance including growth in the SPDA line of business, higher fees related to VA account balances and a \$1.7 million improvement in SPIA mortality results.

Operating revenues

Segment operating revenues increased \$58.5 million, or 25.8%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to a favorable impact from derivatives associated with the VA GMWB rider and the EIA product of \$21.6 million and \$1.9 million, respectively. The remainder of the increase is due to increases in net investment income, policy fees, and other income. Average fixed account balances grew 9.0% and average variable account balances grew 65.8% for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, resulting in higher investment income, policy fees, and other income.

Benefits and settlement expenses

Benefits and settlement expenses decreased \$12.7 million, or 6.1%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. This decrease was primarily due to a \$18.7 million favorable change in unearned premium amortization and bonus interest amortization associated with the VA product line. There was also a \$1.7 million favorable change in the SPIA mortality results. Offsetting these

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

favorable changes were increased credited interest and a \$2.5 million unfavorable fair value change related to the EIA reserves. Also, growth in the SPDA and VA has caused an increase in benefits and settlement expenses for those lines.

Amortization of DAC

The increase in DAC amortization for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, was primarily due to changes related to the VA GMWB rider, which caused an increase in amortization of \$25.9 million. Unfavorable DAC unlocking of \$2.4 million was recorded by the segment during the six months ended June 30, 2011. In addition, growth in the SPDA and VA has caused an increase in DAC amortization for those lines.

Sales

Total sales increased \$525.8 million, or 40.3%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. Sales of variable annuities increased \$514.1 million, or 67.4%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to product positioning and more focus on the VA line of business. Sales of fixed annuities increased \$11.7 million, or 2.2%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010.

Table of Contents**Stable Value Products***Segment results of operations*

Segment results were as follows:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | | Change | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | | Change |
|---|---|-----------|---------|-----------|---|---------|--|--------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | | 2011 | 2010 | | | |
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | | | | |
| REVENUES | | | | | | | | |
| Net investment income | \$ 39,376 | \$ 45,724 | (13.9)% | \$ 75,480 | \$ 92,144 | (18.1)% | | |
| Other income | 1 | | n/m | | | n/m | | |
| Realized gains (losses) | 7,044 | (8,451) | n/m | 15,656 | (6,915) | n/m | | |
| Total revenues | 46,421 | 37,273 | 24.5 | 91,136 | 85,229 | 6.9 | | |
| BENEFITS AND EXPENSES | | | | | | | | |
| Benefits and settlement expenses | 19,381 | 32,972 | (41.2) | 42,171 | 66,703 | (36.8) | | |
| Amortization of deferred policy acquisition costs | 286 | 882 | (67.6) | 3,833 | 1,861 | n/m | | |
| Other operating expenses | 568 | 891 | (36.3) | 1,139 | 1,574 | (27.6) | | |
| Total benefits and expenses | 20,235 | 34,745 | (41.8) | 47,143 | 70,138 | (32.8) | | |
| INCOME BEFORE INCOME TAX | 26,186 | 2,528 | n/m | 43,993 | 15,091 | n/m | | |
| Less: realized gains (losses) | 7,044 | (8,451) | | 15,656 | (6,915) | | | |
| OPERATING INCOME | \$ 19,142 | \$ 10,979 | 74.4 | \$ 28,337 | \$ 22,006 | 28.8 | | |

Table of Contents

The following table summarizes key data for the Stable Value Products segment:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | | Change |
|-------------------------------|---|--------------|----------------------------------|---|--------------|--------|--------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | Change (Dollars In Thousands) | 2011 | 2010 | Change | |
| Sales | | | | | | | |
| GIC | \$ 161,137 | \$ 6,500 | n/m% | \$ 235,795 | \$ 7,500 | n/m% | |
| GFA - Direct Institutional | 100,000 | 250,000 | (60.0) | 100,000 | 400,000 | (75.0) | |
| | \$ 261,137 | \$ 256,500 | 1.8 | \$ 335,795 | \$ 407,500 | (17.6) | |
| Average Account Values | \$ 2,450,620 | \$ 3,497,115 | (29.9) | \$ 2,599,435 | \$ 3,496,283 | (25.7) | |
| Ending Account Values | \$ 2,565,235 | \$ 3,488,175 | (26.5) | \$ 2,565,235 | \$ 3,488,175 | (26.5) | |
| Operating Spread | | | | | | | |
| Net investment income yield | 6.42% | 5.23% | | 5.84% | 5.27% | | |
| Interest credited | 3.16 | 3.77 | | 3.24 | 3.81 | | |
| Operating expenses | 0.14 | 0.20 | | 0.37 | 0.20 | | |
| Operating spread | 3.12% | 1.26% | | 2.23% | 1.26% | | |
| Adjusted operating spread(1) | 1.97% | 1.07% | | 1.64% | 1.15% | | |

(1) Excludes participating mortgage loan income and bank loan participation fee income.

For The Three Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Three Months Ended June 30, 2010

Segment operating income

Operating income was \$19.1 million and increased \$8.2 million, or 74.4%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. The increase in operating earnings resulted from higher operating spreads offset by a decline in average account values. Included in the second quarter 2011 results are participating mortgage loan income and bank loan fee income of \$5.4 million and \$1.7 million, respectively, as compared to \$0.2 million and \$1.9 million, respectively, in the second quarter of 2010. The operating spread increased 186 basis points to 312 basis points for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to an operating spread of 126 basis points for the three months ended June 30, 2010.

Sales

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Total sales were \$261.1 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to \$256.5 million for the three months ended June 30, 2010.

For The Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Six Months Ended June 30, 2010

Segment operating income

Operating income was \$28.3 million and increased \$6.3 million, or 28.8%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. The increase in operating earnings resulted from higher operating spreads offset by a decline in average account values. Included in the six months ended June 30, 2011 results are participating mortgage loan income and bank loan fee income of \$5.5 million and \$1.7 million, respectively, as compared to \$0.3 million and \$2.1 million, respectively, for the six months ended June 30, 2010. The operating spread increased 97 basis points to 223 basis points for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to an operating spread of 126 basis points for the six months ended June 30, 2010.

Sales

Total sales were \$335.8 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011 as compared to \$407.5 million for the six months ended June 30, 2010.

Table of Contents**Asset Protection***Segment results of operations*

Segment results were as follows:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | | Change (Dollars In Thousands) | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | | Change |
|---|---|-----------|--------|----------------------------------|---|--------|--|--------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | | | 2011 | 2010 | | |
| REVENUES | | | | | | | | |
| Gross premiums and policy fees | \$ 72,333 | \$ 76,984 | (6.0)% | \$ 143,939 | \$ 156,499 | (8.0)% | | |
| Reinsurance ceded | (32,253) | (34,654) | (6.9) | (64,066) | (70,560) | (9.2) | | |
| Net premiums and policy fees | 40,080 | 42,330 | (5.3) | 79,873 | 85,939 | (7.1) | | |
| Net investment income | 6,788 | 7,316 | (7.2) | 13,772 | 14,813 | (7.0) | | |
| Other income | 22,909 | 18,123 | 26.4 | 44,035 | 33,448 | 31.7 | | |
| Total operating revenues | 69,777 | 67,769 | 3.0 | 137,680 | 134,200 | 2.6 | | |
| BENEFITS AND EXPENSES | | | | | | | | |
| Benefits and settlement expenses | 25,147 | 26,836 | (6.3) | 49,013 | 45,592 | 7.5 | | |
| Amortization of deferred policy acquisition costs | 10,847 | 12,807 | (15.3) | 22,061 | 25,582 | (13.8) | | |
| Other operating expenses | 27,957 | 21,627 | 29.3 | 54,289 | 43,534 | 24.7 | | |
| Total benefits and expenses | 63,951 | 61,270 | 4.4 | 125,363 | 114,708 | 9.3 | | |
| INCOME BEFORE INCOME TAX | | | | | | | | |
| | 5,826 | 6,499 | (10.4) | 12,317 | 19,492 | (36.8) | | |
| Less: noncontrolling interests | 296 | (117) | n/m | 245 | (191) | n/m | | |
| OPERATING INCOME | \$ 5,530 | \$ 6,616 | (16.4) | \$ 12,072 | \$ 19,683 | (38.7) | | |

The following table summarizes key data for the Asset Protection segment:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | | Change (Dollars In Thousands) | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | | Change |
|-------------------|---|-----------|--------|----------------------------------|---|------|--|--------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | | | 2011 | 2010 | | |
| Sales | | | | | | | | |
| Credit insurance | \$ 9,650 | \$ 9,693 | (0.4)% | \$ 18,416 | \$ 17,385 | 5.9% | | |
| Service contracts | 79,142 | 65,353 | 21.1 | 143,320 | 117,892 | 21.6 | | |
| Other products | 20,116 | 13,363 | 50.5 | 37,360 | 24,822 | 50.5 | | |
| | \$ 108,908 | \$ 88,409 | 23.2 | \$ 199,096 | \$ 160,099 | 24.4 | | |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Loss Ratios (1)

| | | | | |
|-------------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| Credit insurance | 30.6% | 29.2% | 33.2% | 36.7% |
| Service contracts | 85.0 | 87.4 | 82.9 | 82.9 |
| Other products | 22.2 | 24.6 | 22.5 | (6.1) |

(1) Incurred claims as a percentage of earned premiums

For The Three Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Three Months Ended June 30, 2010

Segment operating income

Operating income was \$5.5 million, representing a decrease of \$1.1 million, or 16.4%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. Service contract earnings decreased \$2.4 million, or 49.6%, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, resulting primarily from higher expenses attributable to increased contingent commissions and expenses related to new initiatives. Credit insurance earnings increased \$0.4 million as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to lower expenses. Earnings from other products, including non-core lines, increased \$0.9 million, or 52.5%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, primarily due to higher GAP volume and favorable loss experience in the GAP product line.

Table of Contents

Net premiums and policy fees

Net premiums and policy fees decreased \$2.3 million, or 5.3%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. Credit insurance premiums decreased \$0.9 million and service contract premiums decreased \$0.5 million, or 1.9%, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. Within the other product lines, net premiums decreased \$0.9 million, or 7.7%. The decreases in all lines were primarily the result of decreased sales in prior years and the related impact on earned premiums.

Other income

Other income increased \$4.8 million, or 26.4%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to an increase in 2011 sales, reflecting improvement in U.S. auto sales and increased market share.

Benefits and settlement expenses

Benefits and settlement expenses decreased \$1.7 million, or 6.3%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. Credit insurance claims decreased \$0.2 million and service contract claims decreased \$1.0 million, or 4.6%. Other products claims decreased \$0.5 million, or 16.7%.

Amortization of DAC and Other operating expenses

Amortization of DAC was \$2.0 million, or 15.3%, lower for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to lower earned premiums in the GAP product line and reduced amortization in the credit insurance product line. Other operating expenses increased \$6.3 million, or 29.3%, for the three ended June 30, 2011, mainly due to higher commission expense resulting from an increase in sales.

Sales

Total segment sales increased \$20.5 million, or 23.2%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. This increase was primarily due to service contract sales, which increased \$13.8 million as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. Sales in other products increased \$6.8 million, or 50.5%, primarily in the GAP product line. Increases in the service contract and GAP lines are attributable to the improvement in auto sales over the prior year and increased market share. Credit insurance sales increased by an immaterial amount.

For The Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Six Months Ended June 30, 2010

Segment operating income

Operating income was \$12.1 million, representing a decrease of \$7.6 million, or 38.7%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. Earnings from other products, including the GAP product and non-core lines, decreased \$5.8 million, or 52.2%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, primarily due to a \$7.8 million excess reserve release related to the runoff Lender's Indemnity line of business in the first quarter of 2010. Service contract earnings decreased \$2.9 million, or 31.1%, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. The decrease primarily resulted from higher expenses attributable to increased contingent commissions and expenses related to new initiatives. Credit insurance earnings increased \$1.1 million as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to lower loss ratios and lower expenses.

Net premiums and policy fees

Net premiums and policy fees decreased \$6.1 million, or 7.1%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. Service contract premiums decreased \$2.2 million, and credit insurance premiums decreased \$1.4 million, or 12.4%, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. Within the other product lines, net premiums decreased \$2.5 million, or 10.9%. The decreases in all lines were primarily the result of decreased sales in prior years and the related impact on earned premiums.

Table of Contents

Other income

Other income increased \$10.6 million, or 31.7%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to an increase in 2011 sales, reflecting improvement in U.S. auto sales and increased market share.

Benefits and settlement expenses

Benefits and settlement expenses increased \$3.4 million, or 7.5%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. Service contract claims decreased \$1.8 million, credit insurance claims decreased \$0.8 million, or 20.7%, and other products claims increased \$6.0 million. The first quarter of 2010 included a \$7.8 million excess reserve release related to the runoff Lender's Indemnity line of business. The increase was partially offset by \$1.7 million decrease in the GAP product line primarily due to a lower loss ratio.

Amortization of DAC and Other operating expenses

Amortization of DAC was \$3.5 million, or 13.8%, lower for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to lower earned premiums in the GAP product line and reduced amortization in the credit insurance product line. Other operating expenses increased \$10.8 million, or 24.7%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, mainly due to higher commission expense resulting from an increase in sales.

Sales

Total segment sales increased \$39.0 million, or 24.4%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. This increase was primarily due to a \$25.4 million increase in service contract sales and a \$12.5 million increase in sales in other products as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. Increases in all product lines are attributable to the improvement in U.S. auto sales over the prior year and increased market share.

Reinsurance

The majority of the Asset Protection segment's reinsurance activity relates to the cession of single premium credit life and credit accident and health insurance, vehicle service contracts, and guaranteed asset protection insurance to producer affiliated reinsurance companies (PARCs). These arrangements are coinsurance contracts ceding the business on a first dollar quota share basis at levels ranging from 50% to 100% to limit our exposure and allow the PARCs to share in the underwriting income of the product. Reinsurance contracts do not relieve us from our obligations to our policyholders.

Table of Contents

Reinsurance impacted the Asset Protection segment line items as shown in the following table:

Asset Protection Segment

Line Item Impact of Reinsurance

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | |
|---|---|-------------|---|-------------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | 2011 | 2010 |
| (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | |
| REVENUES | | | | |
| Reinsurance ceded | \$ (32,253) | \$ (34,654) | \$ (64,066) | \$ (70,560) |
| BENEFITS AND EXPENSES | | | | |
| Benefits and settlement expenses | (15,878) | (19,207) | (31,413) | (38,482) |
| Amortization of deferred policy acquisition costs | (2,122) | (2,734) | (4,343) | (6,318) |
| Other operating expenses | (1,572) | (763) | (3,140) | (1,697) |
| Total benefits and expenses | (19,572) | (22,704) | (38,896) | (46,497) |
| NET IMPACT OF REINSURANCE(1) | | | | |
| | \$ (12,681) | \$ (11,950) | \$ (25,170) | \$ (24,063) |

(1) Assumes no investment income on reinsurance. Foregone investment income would substantially change the impact of reinsurance.

For The Three Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Three Months Ended June 30, 2010

Reinsurance premiums ceded decreased \$2.4 million, or 6.9%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. The decrease was primarily due to a decline in ceded service contract premiums and dealer credit insurance premiums due to lower sales in prior years.

Benefits and settlement expenses ceded decreased \$3.3 million, or 17.3%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010. The decrease was primarily due to lower losses in the service contract and dealer credit lines.

Amortization of DAC ceded decreased \$0.6 million, or 22.4%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, primarily as the result of decreases in ceded activity in the dealer credit and GAP product lines. Other operating expenses ceded increased \$0.8 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010 mainly due to increases in the service contract line.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Net investment income has no direct impact on reinsurance cost. However, by ceding business to the assuming companies, we forgo investment income on the reserves ceded. Conversely, the assuming companies will receive investment income on the reserves assumed which will increase the assuming companies' profitability on business we cede. The net investment income impact to us and the assuming companies has not been quantified as it is not reflected in our consolidated financial statements.

For The Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Six Months Ended June 30, 2010

Reinsurance premiums ceded decreased \$6.5 million, or 9.2%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. The decrease was primarily due to a decline in ceded dealer credit insurance premiums and service contract premiums due to lower sales in prior years.

Benefits and settlement expenses ceded decreased \$7.1 million, or 18.4%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010. The decrease was primarily due to lower losses in the service contract and dealer credit lines.

Amortization of DAC ceded decreased \$2.0 million, or 31.3%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, primarily as the result of decreases in ceded activity in the dealer credit and GAP product lines. Other operating expenses ceded increased \$1.4 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010 mainly due to increases in the service contract line.

Table of Contents

Net investment income has no direct impact on reinsurance cost. However, by ceding business to the assuming companies, we forgo investment income on the reserves ceded. Conversely, the assuming companies will receive investment income on the reserves assumed which will increase the assuming companies' profitability on business we cede. The net investment income impact to us and the assuming companies has not been quantified as it is not reflected in our consolidated financial statements.

Table of Contents**Corporate and Other***Segment results of operations*

Segment results were as follows:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | | |
|---|---|----------|---------|---|-------------|---------|--|
| | 2011 | 2010 | Change | 2011 | 2010 | Change | |
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | | | |
| REVENUES | | | | | | | |
| Gross premiums and policy fees | \$ 5,445 | \$ 6,168 | (11.7)% | \$ 11,100 | \$ 12,539 | (11.5)% | |
| Reinsurance ceded | (5) | (2) | n/m | (99) | (2) | n/m | |
| Net premiums and policy fees | 5,440 | 6,166 | (11.8) | 11,001 | 12,537 | (12.3) | |
| Net investment income | 31,479 | 39,230 | (19.8) | 83,683 | 74,568 | 12.2 | |
| Realized gains (losses) - derivatives | | 42 | | | 84 | | |
| Other income | 20,881 | 9,631 | n/m | 31,197 | 9,689 | n/m | |
| Total operating revenues | 57,800 | 55,069 | 5.0 | 125,881 | 96,878 | 29.9 | |
| Realized gains (losses) - investments | 9,308 | (1,967) | | 4,425 | (11,734) | | |
| Realized gains (losses) - derivatives | (3,322) | (7,224) | | (2,650) | (10,184) | | |
| Total revenues | 63,786 | 45,878 | 39.0 | 127,656 | 74,960 | 70.3 | |
| BENEFITS AND EXPENSES | | | | | | | |
| Benefits and settlement expenses | 5,824 | 6,443 | (9.6) | 11,647 | 12,980 | (10.3) | |
| Amortization of deferred policy acquisition costs | 352 | 452 | (22.1) | 710 | 900 | (21.1) | |
| Other operating expenses | 47,647 | 47,807 | (0.3) | 99,526 | 98,762 | 0.8 | |
| Total benefits and expenses | 53,823 | 54,702 | (1.6) | 111,883 | 112,642 | (0.7) | |
| INCOME (LOSS) BEFORE INCOME TAX | 9,963 | (8,824) | n/m | 15,773 | (37,682) | n/m | |
| Less: realized gains (losses) - investments | 9,308 | (1,967) | | 4,425 | (11,734) | | |
| Less: realized gains (losses) - derivatives | (3,322) | (7,224) | | (2,650) | (10,184) | | |
| Less: noncontrolling interests | | (10) | | | (9) | | |
| OPERATING INCOME (LOSS) | \$ 3,977 | \$ 377 | n/m | \$ 13,998 | \$ (15,755) | n/m | |

For The Three Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Three Months Ended June 30, 2010

Segment operating income

Corporate and Other segment operating income was \$4.0 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to \$0.4 million for the three months ended June 30, 2010. The variance was primarily due to an \$11.1 million favorable variance related to the repurchase of non-recourse funding obligations. \$20.6 million of gains was generated by repurchases in the second quarter of 2011, as compared to \$9.5 million of gains generated in the second quarter of 2010. In addition, a favorable variance of \$4.9 million related to a portfolio of securities designated for trading as compared to the same period in the prior year. Partially offsetting this increase was a decline in the segment's core net investment income.

Operating revenues

Net investment income for the segment decreased \$7.8 million, or 19.8%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, and net premiums and policy fees decreased \$0.7 million, or 11.8%. The decrease in net investment income was primarily the result of lower core investment income, partially offset by a favorable variance related to a portfolio of securities designated for trading. Other income increased \$11.3 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, as a result of an \$11.1 million favorable variance related to the repurchase of non-recourse funding obligations.

Total benefits and expenses

Total benefits and expenses decreased \$0.9 million, or 1.6%, for the three months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the three months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to a decrease in interest expense of \$0.6 million and a decrease of \$0.6 million in policy benefits on non-core lines of business.

Table of Contents

For The Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Six Months Ended June 30, 2010

Segment operating income (loss)

Corporate and Other segment operating income was \$14.0 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to a loss of \$15.8 million for the six months ended June 30, 2010. The improvement was primarily due to a \$21.2 million favorable variance on the repurchase of non-recourse funding obligations. \$30.7 million of gains was generated by repurchases in the first six months of 2011, as compared to \$9.5 million of gains generated in the first six months of 2010. In addition, during the first quarter of 2011, we recorded \$8.5 million of pre-tax earnings in the segment relating to the settlement of a dispute with respect to certain investments.

Operating revenues

Net investment income for the segment increased \$9.1 million, or 12.2%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, and net premiums and policy fees decreased \$1.5 million, or 12.3%. The increase in net investment income was primarily the result of \$8.5 million of pre-tax earnings relating to the settlement of a dispute with respect to certain investments. The decrease in net premiums and policy fees related to the expected runoff of the blocks of business.

Total benefits and expenses

Total benefits and expenses decreased \$0.8 million, or 0.7%, for the six months ended June 30, 2011, as compared to the six months ended June 30, 2010, primarily due to a decrease in interest expense of \$1.0 million and a decrease of \$1.3 million in policy benefits on non-core lines of business. These decreases were partially offset by an increase of \$0.8 million in other operating expenses.

Table of Contents**CONSOLIDATED INVESTMENTS**

Certain reclassifications have been made in the previously reported financial statements and accompanying tables to make the prior year amounts comparable to those of the current year. Such reclassifications had no effect on previously reported net income, shareowners' equity, or the totals reflected in the accompanying tables.

Portfolio Description

As of June 30, 2011, our investment portfolio was approximately \$33.2 billion. The types of assets in which we may invest are influenced by various state laws which prescribe qualified investment assets. Within the parameters of these laws, we invest in assets giving consideration to such factors as liquidity and capital needs, investment quality, investment return, matching of assets and liabilities, and the overall composition of the investment portfolio by asset type and credit exposure.

The following table presents the reported values of our invested assets:

| | June 30, 2011 | As of (Dollars In Thousands) | | December 31, 2010 | |
|--|---------------|---------------------------------|----|-------------------|--------|
| Publicly issued bonds (amortized cost: 2011 - \$20,340,090; 2010 - \$19,763,441) | \$ 21,160,649 | 63.8% | \$ | 20,343,813 | 64.8% |
| Privately issued bonds (amortized cost: 2011 - \$4,815,938; 2010 - \$4,239,452) | 4,972,976 | 15.0 | | 4,333,126 | 13.8 |
| Fixed maturities | 26,133,625 | 78.8 | | 24,676,939 | 78.6 |
| Equity securities (cost: 2011 - \$345,758; 2010 - \$349,605) | 349,738 | 1.1 | | 359,412 | 1.1 |
| Mortgage loans | 5,349,851 | 16.1 | | 4,892,829 | 15.6 |
| Investment real estate | 23,737 | 0.1 | | 25,340 | 0.1 |
| Policy loans | 881,757 | 2.7 | | 793,448 | 2.5 |
| Other long-term investments | 297,825 | 0.9 | | 276,337 | 0.9 |
| Short-term investments | 134,698 | 0.3 | | 352,824 | 1.2 |
| Total investments | \$ 33,171,231 | 100.0% | \$ | 31,377,129 | 100.0% |

Included in the preceding table are \$2.9 billion and \$3.0 billion of fixed maturities and \$102.2 million and \$114.3 million of short-term investments classified as trading securities as of June 30, 2011 and December 31, 2010, respectively. The trading portfolio includes invested assets of \$2.9 billion as of June 30, 2011 and December 31, 2010, held pursuant to modified coinsurance (Modco) arrangements under which the economic risks and benefits of the investments are passed to third party reinsurers.

Fixed Maturity Investments

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

As of June 30, 2011, our fixed maturity investment holdings were approximately \$26.1 billion. The approximate percentage distribution of our fixed maturity investments by quality rating is as follows:

| Rating | As of | |
|------------------------|---------------|-------------------|
| | June 30, 2011 | December 31, 2010 |
| AAA | 17.2% | 17.0% |
| AA | 5.4 | 4.8 |
| A | 21.1 | 17.9 |
| BBB | 46.0 | 47.8 |
| Below investment grade | 10.3 | 12.5 |
| | 100.0% | 100.0% |

During the six months ended June 30, 2011 and for the year ended December 31, 2010, we did not actively purchase securities below the BBB level.

We do not have material exposure to financial guarantee insurance companies with respect to our investment portfolio. As of June 30, 2011, based upon amortized cost, \$40.3 million of our securities were guaranteed either directly or indirectly by third parties out of a total of \$25.0 billion fixed maturity securities held by us (0.16% of total fixed maturity securities).

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

Declines in fair value for our available-for-sale portfolio, net of related DAC and VOBA, are charged or credited directly to shareowners' equity, net of tax. Declines in fair value that are other-than-temporary are recorded as realized losses in the consolidated condensed statements of income, net of any applicable non-credit component of the loss, which is recorded as an adjustment to other comprehensive income (loss).

The distribution of our fixed maturity investments by type is as follows:

| Type | As of | |
|--|---------------|-------------------|
| | June 30, 2011 | December 31, 2010 |
| (Dollars In Millions) | | |
| Residential mortgage-backed securities | \$ 2,838.7 | \$ 2,979.8 |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | 457.5 | 312.6 |
| Other asset-backed securities | 905.8 | 927.1 |
| U.S. government-related securities | 1,532.0 | 1,572.1 |
| Other government-related securities | 253.5 | 327.8 |
| States, municipals, and political subdivisions | 1,383.2 | 1,123.8 |
| Corporate bonds | 18,762.9 | 17,433.7 |
| Total fixed maturities portfolio | \$ 26,133.6 | \$ 24,676.9 |

Within our fixed maturity investments, we maintain portfolios classified as available-for-sale and trading. We purchase our investments with the intent to hold to maturity by purchasing investments that match future cash flow needs. However, we may sell any of our investments to maintain proper matching of assets and liabilities. Accordingly, we classified \$23.2 billion, or 89.0%, of our fixed maturities as available-for-sale as of June 30, 2011. These securities are carried at fair value on our consolidated balance sheets.

Trading securities are carried at fair value and changes in fair value are recorded on the income statement as they occur. Our trading portfolio accounts for \$2.9 billion, or 11.0%, of our fixed maturities as of June 30, 2011. Fixed maturities with a market value of \$2.9 billion and short-term investments with a market value of \$102.2 million in the trading portfolio, including gains and losses from sales, are passed to the reinsurers through the contractual terms of the reinsurance arrangements. Partially offsetting these amounts are corresponding changes in the fair value of the embedded derivative associated with the underlying reinsurance arrangement. The total Modco trading portfolio fixed maturities by rating is as follows:

| Rating | As of | |
|--------------------------------------|---------------|-------------------|
| | June 30, 2011 | December 31, 2010 |
| (Dollars In Thousands) | | |
| AAA | \$ 803,594 | \$ 816,064 |
| AA | 225,958 | 177,419 |
| A | 615,619 | 584,408 |
| BBB | 989,964 | 1,008,943 |
| Below investment grade | 221,857 | 269,710 |
| Total Modco trading fixed maturities | \$ 2,856,992 | \$ 2,856,544 |

A portion of our bond portfolio is invested in residential mortgage-backed securities (RMBS), commercial mortgage-backed securities (CMBS), and other asset-backed securities (collectively referred to as asset-backed securities or ABS). ABS are securities that are backed by a pool of assets from the investee. These holdings as of June 30, 2011, were approximately \$4.2 billion. Mortgage-backed securities (MBS) are constructed from pools of mortgages and may have cash flow volatility as a result of changes in the rate at which prepayments of principal occur with respect to the underlying loans. Excluding limitations on access to lending and other extraordinary economic conditions, prepayments of

principal on the underlying loans can be expected to accelerate with decreases in market interest rates and diminish with increases in interest rates.

Table of Contents

Residential mortgage-backed securities - The tables below include a breakdown of our RMBS portfolio by type and rating as of June 30, 2011. As of June 30, 2011, these holdings were approximately \$2.8 billion. Sequential securities receive payments in order until each class is paid off. Planned amortization class securities (PACs) pay down according to a schedule. Pass through securities receive principal as principal of the underlying mortgages is received.

| Type | Percentage of Residential Mortgage-Backed Securities |
|--------------|---|
| Sequential | 52.1% |
| PAC | 22.8 |
| Pass Through | 7.6 |
| Other | 17.5 |
| | 100.0% |

| Rating | Percentage of Residential Mortgage-Backed Securities |
|------------------------|---|
| AAA | 46.9% |
| AA | 2.3 |
| A | 2.7 |
| BBB | 2.8 |
| Below investment grade | 45.3 |
| | 100.0% |

Table of Contents

As of June 30, 2011, we held securities with a fair value of \$379.2 million, or 1.1% of invested assets, supported by collateral classified as Alt-A. As of December 31, 2010, we held securities with a fair value of \$401.6 million supported by collateral classified as Alt-A.

The following table includes the percentage of our collateral classified as Alt-A, grouped by rating category, as of June 30, 2011:

| Rating | Percentage of Alt-A Securities |
|------------------------|--------------------------------|
| AAA | 0.4% |
| A | 1.0 |
| BBB | 4.7 |
| Below investment grade | 93.9 |
| | 100.0% |

The following tables categorize the estimated fair value and unrealized gain/(loss) of our mortgage-backed securities collateralized by Alt-A mortgage loans by rating as of June 30, 2011:

Alt-A Collateralized Holdings

| Rating | Estimated Fair Value of Security by Year of Security Origination | | | | | Total |
|---|--|------|------|--------|------|----------|
| | 2007 and Prior | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | |
| | (Dollars In Millions) | | | | | |
| AAA | \$ 0.2 | \$ | \$ | \$ 1.4 | \$ | \$ 1.6 |
| AA | 0.1 | | | | | 0.1 |
| A | 3.8 | | | | | 3.8 |
| BBB | 17.7 | | | | | 17.7 |
| Below investment grade | 356.0 | | | | | 356.0 |
| Total mortgage-backed securities collateralized by Alt-A mortgage loans | \$ 377.8 | \$ | \$ | \$ 1.4 | \$ | \$ 379.2 |

| Rating | Estimated Unrealized Gain (Loss) of Security by Year of Security Origination | | | | | Total |
|---|--|------|------|------|------|-----------|
| | 2007 and Prior | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | |
| | (Dollars In Millions) | | | | | |
| AAA | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ |
| AA | | | | | | |
| A | | | | | | |
| BBB | 2.0 | | | | | 2.0 |
| Below investment grade | (38.2) | | | | | (38.2) |
| Total mortgage-backed securities collateralized by Alt-A mortgage loans | \$ (36.2) | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ (36.2) |

Table of Contents

As of June 30, 2011, we had RMBS with a total fair value of \$63.4 million, or 0.2%, of total invested assets, that were supported by collateral classified as sub-prime. As of December 31, 2010, we held securities with a fair value of \$42.1 million that were supported by collateral classified as sub-prime.

The following table includes the percentage of our collateral classified as sub-prime, grouped by rating category, as of June 30, 2011:

| Rating | Percentage of Sub-prime Securities |
|------------------------|------------------------------------|
| AAA | 0.1% |
| AA | 10.6 |
| A | 9.9 |
| BBB | 18.5 |
| Below investment grade | 60.9 |
| | 100.0% |

The following tables categorize the estimated fair value and unrealized gain/(loss) of our mortgage-backed securities collateralized by sub-prime mortgage loans by rating as of June 30, 2011:

Sub-prime Collateralized Holdings

| Rating | Estimated Fair Value of Security by Year of Security Origination | | | | | |
|---|--|------|------|------|------|---------|
| | 2007 and Prior | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | Total |
| | (Dollars In Millions) | | | | | |
| AAA | \$ 0.1 | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ 0.1 |
| AA | 6.7 | | | | | 6.7 |
| A | 6.3 | | | | | 6.3 |
| BBB | 11.7 | | | | | 11.7 |
| Below investment grade | 38.6 | | | | | 38.6 |
| Total mortgage-backed securities collateralized by sub-prime mortgage loans | \$ 63.4 | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ 63.4 |

| Rating | Estimated Unrealized Gain (Loss) of Security by Year of Security Origination | | | | | |
|---|--|------|------|------|------|-----------|
| | 2007 and Prior | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | Total |
| | (Dollars In Millions) | | | | | |
| AAA | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ |
| AA | (0.1) | | | | | (0.1) |
| A | (0.3) | | | | | (0.3) |
| BBB | (0.3) | | | | | (0.3) |
| Below investment grade | (25.3) | | | | | (25.3) |
| Total mortgage-backed securities collateralized by sub-prime mortgage loans | \$ (26.0) | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ (26.0) |

Table of Contents

As of June 30, 2011, we had RMBS collateralized by prime mortgage loans (including agency mortgages) with a total fair value of \$2.4 billion, or 7.2%, of total invested assets. As of December 31, 2010, we held securities with a fair value of \$2.5 billion of RMBS collateralized by prime mortgage loans (including agency mortgages).

The following table includes the percentage of our collateral classified as prime, grouped by rating category, as of June 30, 2011:

| Rating | Percentage of Prime Securities |
|------------------------|--------------------------------|
| AAA | 55.5% |
| AA | 2.4 |
| A | 2.8 |
| BBB | 2.1 |
| Below investment grade | 37.2 |
| | 100.0% |

The following tables categorize the estimated fair value and unrealized gain/(loss) of our mortgage-backed securities collateralized by prime mortgage loans (including agency mortgages) by rating as of June 30, 2011:

Prime Collateralized Holdings

| Rating | Estimated Fair Value of Security by Year of Security Origination | | | | | | Total |
|---|--|------|---------|----------|----------|-----------------------|---------|
| | 2007 and Prior | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | (Dollars In Millions) | |
| AAA | \$ 808.9 | \$ | \$ 70.1 | \$ 250.4 | \$ 200.3 | \$ | 1,329.7 |
| AA | 57.4 | | | | | | 57.4 |
| A | 67.6 | | | | | | 67.6 |
| BBB | 51.0 | | | | | | 51.0 |
| Below investment grade | 890.4 | | | | | | 890.4 |
| Total mortgage-backed securities collateralized by prime mortgage loans | \$ 1,875.3 | \$ | \$ 70.1 | \$ 250.4 | \$ 200.3 | \$ | 2,396.1 |

| Rating | Estimated Unrealized Gain (Loss) of Security by Year of Security Origination | | | | | | Total |
|---|--|------|--------|--------|----------|-----------------------|--------|
| | 2007 and Prior | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | (Dollars In Millions) | |
| AAA | \$ 52.5 | \$ | \$ 1.4 | \$ 0.3 | \$ (0.1) | \$ | 54.1 |
| AA | 0.6 | | | | | | 0.6 |
| A | 0.1 | | | | | | 0.1 |
| BBB | 0.1 | | | | | | 0.1 |
| Below investment grade | (28.4) | | | | | | (28.4) |
| Total mortgage-backed securities collateralized by prime mortgage loans | \$ 24.9 | \$ | \$ 1.4 | \$ 0.3 | \$ (0.1) | \$ | 26.5 |

Table of Contents

Commercial mortgage-backed securities - Our CMBS portfolio consists of commercial mortgage-backed securities issued in securitization transactions. As of June 30, 2011, the CMBS holdings were approximately \$457.5 million. As of December 31, 2010, the CMBS holdings were approximately \$312.6 million.

The following table includes the percentages of our CMBS holdings, grouped by rating category, as of June 30, 2011:

| Rating | Percentage of Commercial Mortgage-Backed Securities |
|--------|---|
| AAA | 89.6% |
| AA | 4.3 |
| A | 6.1 |
| | 100.0% |

The following tables categorize the estimated fair value and unrealized gain/(loss) of our CMBS as of June 30, 2011:

Commercial Mortgage-Backed Securities

| Rating | Estimated Fair Value of Security by Year of Security Origination | | | | | | Total |
|---|--|---------|--------|----------|----------|-----------------------|-------|
| | 2007 and Prior | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | (Dollars In Millions) | |
| AAA | \$ 170.2 | \$ 46.5 | \$ 5.7 | \$ 104.8 | \$ 82.7 | \$ 409.9 | |
| AA | 7.5 | | | 2.9 | 9.3 | 19.7 | |
| A | 5.5 | | | | 22.4 | 27.9 | |
| Total commercial mortgage-backed securities | \$ 183.2 | \$ 46.5 | \$ 5.7 | \$ 107.7 | \$ 114.4 | \$ 457.5 | |

| Rating | Estimated Unrealized Gain (Loss) of Security by Year of Security Origination | | | | | | Total |
|---|--|--------|--------|--------|----------|-----------------------|-------|
| | 2007 and Prior | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | (Dollars In Millions) | |
| AAA | \$ 4.1 | \$ 2.4 | \$ 0.4 | \$ 0.4 | \$ (0.9) | \$ 6.0 | |
| AA | (0.4) | | | | 0.1 | (0.3) | |
| A | | | | | | | |
| Total commercial mortgage-backed securities | \$ 3.7 | \$ 2.4 | \$ 0.4 | \$ 0.4 | \$ (0.8) | \$ 5.7 | |

Table of Contents

Other asset-backed securities Other asset-backed securities pay down based on cash flow received from the underlying pool of assets, such as receivables on auto loans, student loans, credit cards, etc. As of June 30, 2011, these holdings were approximately \$905.8 million. As of December 31, 2010, these holdings were approximately \$927.1 million.

The following table includes the percentages of our other asset-backed holdings, grouped by rating category, as of June 30, 2011:

| Rating | Percentage of Other Asset-Backed Securities |
|------------------------|---|
| AAA | 91.0% |
| AA | 3.1 |
| A | 4.1 |
| BBB | 0.6 |
| Below investment grade | 1.2 |
| | 100.0% |

The following tables categorize the estimated fair value and unrealized gain/(loss) of our asset-backed securities as of June 30, 2011:

Other Asset-Backed Securities

| Rating | Estimated Fair Value of Security by Year of Security Origination | | | | | Total |
|-------------------------------------|--|------|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| | 2007 and Prior | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | |
| | (Dollars In Millions) | | | | | |
| AAA | \$ 763.7 | \$ | \$ 19.7 | \$ 32.0 | \$ 9.1 | \$ 824.5 |
| AA | 28.1 | | | | | 28.1 |
| A | 4.4 | | | | 33.0 | 37.4 |
| BBB | 5.3 | | | | | 5.3 |
| Below investment grade | 10.5 | | | | | 10.5 |
| Total other asset-backed securities | \$ 812.0 | \$ | \$ 19.7 | \$ 32.0 | \$ 42.1 | \$ 905.8 |

| Rating | Estimated Unrealized Gain (Loss) of Security by Year of Security Origination | | | | | Total |
|-------------------------------------|--|------|------|------|------|-----------|
| | 2007 and Prior | 2008 | 2009 | 2010 | 2011 | |
| | (Dollars In Millions) | | | | | |
| AAA | \$ (19.6) | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ (19.6) |
| AA | 2.7 | | | | | 2.7 |
| A | 0.3 | | | | | 0.3 |
| BBB | (0.2) | | | | | (0.2) |
| Below investment grade | (11.2) | | | | | (11.2) |
| Total other asset-backed securities | \$ (28.0) | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ | \$ (28.0) |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

We obtained ratings of our fixed maturities from Moody's Investors Service, Inc. (Moody's), Standard & Poor's Corporation (S&P), and/or Fitch Ratings (Fitch). If a fixed maturity is not rated by Moody's, S&P, or Fitch, we use ratings from the National Association of Insurance Commissioners (NAIC), or we rate the fixed maturity based upon a comparison of the unrated issue to rated issues of the same issuer or rated issues of other issuers with similar risk characteristics. As of June 30, 2011, over 99.0% of our fixed maturities were rated by Moody's, S&P, Fitch, and/or the NAIC.

The industry segment composition of our fixed maturity securities is presented in the following table:

| | As of June 30, 2011 | % Fair Value (Dollars In Thousands) | As of December 31, 2010 | % Fair Value |
|---|------------------------|---|----------------------------|-----------------|
| Banking | \$ 2,354,186 | 9.0% | \$ 2,046,515 | 8.3% |
| Other finance | 250,170 | 1.0 | 162,157 | 0.7 |
| Electric | 3,309,437 | 12.7 | 3,148,333 | 12.8 |
| Natural gas | 2,204,464 | 8.4 | 2,159,897 | 8.8 |
| Insurance | 1,981,261 | 7.6 | 1,875,287 | 7.6 |
| Energy | 1,548,313 | 5.9 | 1,410,030 | 5.7 |
| Communications | 1,237,332 | 4.7 | 1,179,659 | 4.8 |
| Basic industrial | 1,127,588 | 4.3 | 1,114,077 | 4.5 |
| Consumer noncyclical | 1,230,130 | 4.7 | 1,146,512 | 4.6 |
| Consumer cyclical | 559,885 | 2.1 | 568,647 | 2.3 |
| Finance companies | 225,695 | 0.9 | 215,881 | 0.9 |
| Capital goods | 781,801 | 3.0 | 734,337 | 3.0 |
| Transportation | 587,718 | 2.2 | 551,724 | 2.2 |
| Other industrial | 166,141 | 0.6 | 149,623 | 0.6 |
| Brokerage | 546,774 | 2.1 | 484,168 | 2.0 |
| Technology | 543,707 | 2.1 | 405,187 | 1.6 |
| Real estate | 81,041 | 0.3 | 55,424 | 0.2 |
| Other utility | 27,263 | 0.1 | 26,238 | 0.1 |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | 457,537 | 1.8 | 312,631 | 1.3 |
| Other asset-backed securities | 905,843 | 3.5 | 927,108 | 3.8 |
| Residential mortgage-backed non-agency securities | 1,599,986 | 6.1 | 2,153,896 | 8.7 |
| Residential mortgage-backed agency securities | 1,238,712 | 4.7 | 825,869 | 3.3 |
| U.S. government-related securities | 1,531,974 | 5.9 | 1,572,137 | 6.4 |
| Other government-related securities | 253,461 | 1.0 | 327,760 | 1.3 |
| States, municipals, and political divisions | 1,383,206 | 5.3 | 1,123,842 | 4.5 |
| Total | \$ 26,133,625 | 100.0% | \$ 24,676,939 | 100.0% |

Our investments in debt and equity securities are reported at fair value and investments in mortgage loans are reported at amortized cost. As of June 30, 2011, our fixed maturity investments (bonds and redeemable preferred stocks) had a market value of \$26.1 billion, which was 4.4% above amortized cost of \$25.0 billion. These assets are invested for terms approximately corresponding to anticipated future benefit payments. Thus, market fluctuations are not expected to adversely affect liquidity.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Market values for private, non-traded securities are determined as follows: 1) we obtain estimates from independent pricing services and 2) we estimate market value based upon a comparison to quoted issues of the same issuer or issues of other issuers with similar terms and risk characteristics. We analyze the independent pricing services valuation methodologies and related inputs, including an assessment of the observability of market inputs. Upon obtaining this information related to market value, management makes a determination as to the appropriate valuation amount.

Table of Contents

Mortgage Loans

We invest a portion of our investment portfolio in commercial mortgage loans. As of June 30, 2011, our mortgage loan holdings were approximately \$5.3 billion. We have specialized in making loans on either credit-oriented commercial properties or credit-anchored strip shopping centers and apartments. Our underwriting procedures relative to our commercial loan portfolio are based, in our view, on a conservative and disciplined approach. We concentrate on a small number of commercial real estate asset types associated with the necessities of life (retail, multi-family, professional office buildings, and warehouses). We believe these asset types tend to weather economic downturns better than other commercial asset classes in which we have chosen not to participate. We believe this disciplined approach has helped to maintain a relatively low delinquency and foreclosure rate throughout our history.

We record mortgage loans net of an allowance for credit losses. This allowance is calculated through analysis of specific loans that have indicators of potential impairment based on current information and events. As of June 30, 2011 and December 31, 2010, our allowance for mortgage loan credit losses was \$7.6 million and \$11.7 million, respectively. While our mortgage loans do not have quoted market values, as of June 30, 2011, we estimated the fair value of our mortgage loans to be \$5.9 billion (using discounted cash flows from the next call date), which was 8.9% greater than the amortized cost, less any related loan loss reserve.

At the time of origination, our mortgage lending criteria targets that the loan-to-value ratio on each mortgage is 75% or less. We target projected rental payments from credit anchors (i.e., excluding rental payments from smaller local tenants) of 70% of the property's projected operating expenses and debt service. We also offer a commercial loan product under which we will permit a loan-to-value ratio of up to 85% in exchange for a participating interest in the cash flows from the underlying real estate. As of June 30, 2011, approximately \$879.1 million of our mortgage loans had this participation feature. Exceptions to these loan-to-value measures may be made if we believe the mortgage has an acceptable risk profile.

Many of our mortgage loans have call options or interest rate reset option provisions between 3 and 10 years. However, if interest rates were to significantly increase, we may be unable to exercise the call options or increase the interest rates on our existing mortgage loans commensurate with the significantly increased market rates.

Our mortgage loan portfolio consists of two categories of loans: 1) those not subject to a pooling and servicing agreement and 2) those previously a part of variable interest entity securitizations and thus subject to a contractual pooling and servicing agreement. The loans subject to a pooling and servicing agreement have been included on our consolidated balance sheet beginning in the first quarter of 2010 in accordance with ASU 2009-17.

For loans not subject to a pooling and servicing agreement, as of June 30, 2011, \$22.5 million, or 0.4% of the mortgage loan portfolio was nonperforming. As of June 30, 2011, delinquent mortgage loans, foreclosed properties, and restructured loans pursuant to a pooling and servicing agreement totaled \$20.2 million, and were less than 0.1% of invested assets. This amount pursuant to a pooling and servicing agreement includes \$19.7 million, or 0.4%, that was either nonperforming or has been restructured under the terms and conditions of the pooling and service agreement.

We do not expect these investments to adversely affect our liquidity or ability to maintain proper matching of assets and liabilities.

It is our policy to cease to carry accrued interest on loans that are over 90 days delinquent. For loans less than 90 days delinquent, interest is accrued unless it is determined that the accrued interest is not collectible. If a loan becomes over 90 days delinquent, it is our general policy to initiate foreclosure proceedings unless a workout arrangement to bring the loan current is in place. For loans subject to a pooling and servicing agreement, there are certain additional restrictions and/or requirements related to workout proceedings, and as such, these loans may have different attributes and/or circumstances affecting the status of delinquency or categorization of those in nonperforming status.

Securities Lending

In prior quarters, we participated in securities lending, primarily as an enhancement to our investment yield. Securities that we held as investments were loaned to third parties for short periods of time. We required

Table of Contents

initial collateral, in the form of short-term investments, which equaled 102 % of the market value of the loaned securities.

During the second quarter of 2011, we discontinued this program. Certain collateral assets, which we previously intended to ultimately dispose of and on which we recorded an other-than-temporary impairment of \$1.3 million in the first quarter of 2011, were instead retained by us and are included in our fixed maturities as of June 30, 2011. We currently do not have any intent to sell these securities.

Risk Management and Impairment Review

We monitor the overall credit quality of our portfolio within established guidelines. The following table includes our available-for-sale fixed maturities by credit rating as of June 30, 2011:

| S&P or Equivalent Designation | Market Value (Dollars In Thousands) | Percent of Market Value |
|-------------------------------|--|----------------------------|
| AAA | \$ 3,684,460 | 15.8% |
| AA | 1,189,490 | 5.1 |
| A | 4,901,473 | 21.1 |
| BBB | 11,032,793 | 47.5 |
| Investment grade | 20,808,216 | 89.5 |
| BB | 1,106,557 | 4.8 |
| B | 440,812 | 1.9 |
| CCC or lower | 891,387 | 3.8 |
| Below investment grade | 2,438,756 | 10.5 |
| Total | \$ 23,246,972 | 100.0% |

Not included in the table above are \$2.6 billion of investment grade and \$242.6 million of below investment grade fixed maturities classified as trading securities.

Limiting exposure to any creditor group is another way that we manage credit risk. The following table includes all positions, regardless of whether such positions are in our available for sale portfolios, our Modco portfolios, or our derivative portfolios. During the second quarter of 2011, to mitigate the risk related to certain guaranteed minimum benefits within our variable annuity products, we wrote credit default swaps where the referenced entities were certain financial institutions. The notional of such contracts has been included in the following table, whereby when combined with the fair market value of our investment in the same financial institutions securities, such overall position is among the ten largest credit exposures that we hold as of June 30, 2011:

| Creditor | Market Value | Notional of Swaps (Dollars In Millions) | Total Value |
|-----------------------------|--------------|--|-------------|
| Comcast Corporation | \$ 179.3 | \$ | \$ 179.3 |
| Verizon Communications Inc. | 169.7 | | 169.7 |
| Berkshire Hathaway Inc. | 160.3 | | 160.3 |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

| | | | |
|---------------------------|-------|------|-------|
| Firstenergy Corp. | 149.1 | | 149.1 |
| Wells Fargo & Co. | 83.9 | 55.0 | 138.9 |
| Morgan Stanley | 106.7 | 30.0 | 136.7 |
| Rio Tinto | 135.0 | | 135.0 |
| AT&T Inc. | 132.4 | | 132.4 |
| Time Warner Cable | 131.3 | | 131.3 |
| Prudential Financial Inc. | 108.8 | 20.0 | 128.8 |

Determining whether a decline in the current fair value of invested assets is an other-than-temporary decline in value is both objective and subjective, and can involve a variety of assumptions and estimates, particularly for investments that are not actively traded in established markets. We review our positions on a monthly basis for possible credit concerns and review our current exposure, credit enhancement, and delinquency experience.

Management considers a number of factors when determining the impairment status of individual securities. These include the economic condition of various industry segments and geographic locations and other

Table of Contents

areas of identified risks. Since it is possible for the impairment of one investment to affect other investments, we engage in ongoing risk management to safeguard against and limit any further risk to our investment portfolio. Special attention is given to correlative risks within specific industries, related parties, and business markets.

For certain securitized financial assets with contractual cash flows, including RMBS, CMBS, and other asset-backed securities (collectively referred to as asset-backed securities or ABS), GAAP requires us to periodically update our best estimate of cash flows over the life of the security. If the fair value of a securitized financial asset is less than its cost or amortized cost and there has been a decrease in the present value of the expected cash flows since the last revised estimate, considering both timing and amount, an other-than-temporary impairment charge is recognized. Estimating future cash flows is a quantitative and qualitative process that incorporates information received from third party sources along with certain internal assumptions and judgments regarding the future performance of the underlying collateral. Projections of expected future cash flows may change based upon new information regarding the performance of the underlying collateral. In addition, we consider our intent and ability to retain a temporarily depressed security until recovery.

The FASB has issued guidance related to other-than-temporary impairments for debt securities. This guidance addresses the timing of impairment recognition and provides greater clarity to investors about the credit and noncredit components of impaired debt securities that are not expected to be sold. Impairments will continue to be measured at fair value with credit losses recognized in earnings and non-credit losses recognized in other comprehensive income. This guidance also requires disclosures regarding measurement techniques, credit losses, and an aging of securities with unrealized losses. For the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, we recorded total other-than-temporary impairments of approximately \$15.7 million and \$31.7 million, respectively, with \$6.2 million and \$16.5 million, respectively, of this amount recorded in other comprehensive income (loss).

Securities in an unrealized loss position are reviewed at least quarterly to determine if an other-than-temporary impairment is present based on certain quantitative and qualitative factors. We consider a number of factors in determining whether the impairment is other-than-temporary. These include, but are not limited to: 1) actions taken by rating agencies, 2) default by the issuer, 3) the significance of the decline, 4) an assessment of our intent to sell the security (including a more likely than not assessment of whether we will be required to sell the security) before recovering the security's amortized cost, 5) the time period during which the decline has occurred, 6) an economic analysis of the issuer's industry, and 7) the financial strength, liquidity, and recoverability of the issuer. Management performs a security-by-security review each quarter in evaluating the need for any other-than-temporary impairments. Although no set formula is used in this process, the investment performance, collateral position, and continued viability of the issuer are significant measures considered, along with an analysis regarding our expectations for recovery of the security's entire amortized cost basis through the receipt of future cash flows. Based on our analysis, for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, we concluded that approximately \$9.5 million and \$15.2 million, respectively, of investment securities in an unrealized loss position was other-than-temporarily impaired, due to credit-related factors, resulting in a charge to earnings. Additionally, we recognized \$6.2 million and \$16.5 million of non-credit losses in other comprehensive income (loss) for the securities where an other-than-temporary impairment was recorded for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, respectively.

There are certain risks and uncertainties associated with determining whether declines in market values are other-than-temporary. These include significant changes in general economic conditions and business markets, trends in certain industry segments, interest rate fluctuations, rating agency actions, changes in significant accounting estimates and assumptions, commission of fraud, and legislative actions. We continuously monitor these factors as they relate to the investment portfolio in determining the status of each investment.

We have deposits with certain financial institutions which exceed federally insured limits. We have reviewed the creditworthiness of these financial institutions and believe there is minimal risk of a material loss.

Table of Contents**Realized Gains and Losses**

The following table sets forth realized investment gains and losses for the periods shown:

| | For The Three Months Ended June 30, | | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | | Change |
|--|---|--------------|----------------------------------|---|--------------|-------------|--------|
| | 2011 | 2010 | Change (Dollars In Thousands) | 2011 | 2010 | Change | |
| Fixed maturity gains - sales | \$ 31,787 | \$ 35,130 | \$ (3,343) | \$ 37,277 | \$ 43,362 | \$ (6,085) | |
| Fixed maturity losses - sales | (1,591) | (29,480) | 27,889 | (1,786) | (30,986) | 29,200 | |
| Equity gains - sales | 70 | 13 | 57 | 9,170 | 13 | 9,157 | |
| Equity losses - sales | | | | | | | |
| Impairments on fixed maturity securities | (9,487) | (16,798) | 7,311 | (15,150) | (28,667) | 13,517 | |
| Impairments on equity securities | | | | | | | |
| Modco trading portfolio | 33,603 | 63,967 | (30,364) | 27,954 | 108,060 | (80,106) | |
| Other | (4,952) | (1,926) | (3,026) | (9,226) | (4,846) | (4,380) | |
| Total realized gains (losses) - investments | \$ 49,430 | \$ 50,906 | \$ (1,476) | \$ 48,239 | \$ 86,936 | \$ (38,697) | |
| Derivatives related to interest rate futures | \$ 9,039 | \$ | \$ 9,039 | \$ 3,369 | \$ | \$ 3,369 | |
| Derivatives related to equity futures | (1,503) | | (1,503) | (19,346) | | (19,346) | |
| Derivatives related to currency futures | (199) | | (199) | (199) | | (199) | |
| Derivatives related to volatility swaps | (917) | | (917) | (3,734) | | (3,734) | |
| Derivatives related to equity options | (3,982) | | (3,982) | (7,259) | | (7,259) | |
| Embedded derivatives related to reinsurance | (29,214) | (63,063) | 33,849 | (21,372) | (94,157) | 72,785 | |
| Interest rate swaps | (2,989) | (6,382) | 3,393 | (2,457) | (8,774) | 6,317 | |
| Credit default swaps | 917 | (1,142) | 2,059 | 694 | (637) | 1,331 | |
| GMWB embedded derivatives | (5,533) | (49,326) | 43,793 | 2,662 | (40,202) | 42,864 | |
| Other derivatives | (612) | 25 | (637) | (37) | 810 | (847) | |
| Total realized gains (losses) - derivatives | \$ (34,993) | \$ (119,888) | \$ 84,895 | \$ (47,679) | \$ (142,960) | \$ 95,281 | |

Realized gains and losses on investments reflect portfolio management activities designed to maintain proper matching of assets and liabilities and to enhance long-term investment portfolio performance. The change in net realized investment gains (losses), excluding impairments and Modco trading portfolio activity during the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, primarily reflects the normal operation of our asset/liability program within the context of the changing interest rate and spread environment, as well as tax planning strategies designed to utilize capital loss carryforwards.

The \$9.2 million of gains included in equity securities primarily relates to gains of \$6.9 million on securities that have recovered in value as the issuer exited bankruptcy and \$1.2 million that relates to gains recognized on the sale of Federal National Mortgage Association preferreds.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Realized losses are comprised of both write-downs of other-than-temporary impairments and actual sales of investments. For the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, we recognized pre-tax other-than-temporary impairments of \$9.5 million and \$15.2 million, respectively, due to credit-related factors, resulting in a charge to earnings. Additionally, we recognized \$6.2 million and \$16.5 million, respectively, of non-credit losses in other comprehensive income (loss) for the securities where an other-than-temporary impairment was recorded. Other-than-temporary impairments totaled \$16.8 million and \$28.7 million, respectively, for the three and six months ended June 30, 2010. These other-than-temporary impairments resulted from our analysis of circumstances and our belief that credit events, loss severity, changes in credit enhancement, and/or other adverse conditions of the respective issuers have caused, or will lead to, a deficiency in the contractual cash flows related to these investments. These other-than-temporary impairments, net of Modco recoveries, are presented in the chart below:

| | | For The Three Months Ended June 30, 2011 | | For The Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 | |
|-----------------------|-----------|---|-----------|---|--|
| (Dollars In Millions) | | | | | |
| Alt-A MBS | \$ | 3.9 | \$ | 7.9 | |
| Other MBS | | 5.6 | | 6.1 | |
| Corporate bonds | | | | | |
| Sub-prime bonds | | | | 1.2 | |
| Total | \$ | 9.5 | \$ | 15.2 | |

Table of Contents

As previously discussed, management considers several factors when determining other-than-temporary impairments. Although we purchase securities with the intent to hold them until maturity, we may change our position as a result of a change in circumstances. Any such decision is consistent with our classification of all but a specific portion of our investment portfolio as available-for-sale. For the six months ended June 30, 2011, we sold securities in an unrealized loss position with a fair value of \$162.9 million. For such securities, the proceeds, realized loss, and total time period that the security had been in an unrealized loss position are presented in the table below:

| | Proceeds | % Proceeds | Realized Loss | % Realized Loss |
|---------------------------|------------------------|------------|---------------|-----------------|
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | |
| <= 90 days | \$ 117,414 | 72.1% | \$ (749) | 41.9% |
| >90 days but <= 180 days | 2,416 | 1.5 | (81) | 4.5 |
| >180 days but <= 270 days | | 0.0 | | 0.0 |
| >270 days but <= 1 year | 23,452 | 14.4 | (438) | 24.5 |
| >1 year | 19,629 | 12.0 | (518) | 29.1 |
| Total | \$ 162,911 | 100.0% | \$ (1,786) | 100.0% |

For the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, we sold securities in an unrealized loss position with a fair value (proceeds) of \$142.9 million and \$162.9 million, respectively. The loss realized on the sale of these securities was \$1.6 million and \$1.8 million, respectively.

For the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, we sold securities in an unrealized gain position with a fair value of \$1.3 billion and \$1.5 billion, respectively. The gain realized on the sale of these securities was \$31.8 million and \$46.4 million, respectively.

The \$4.9 million of other realized losses recognized for the three months ended June 30, 2011, consists of the increase in the mortgage loan reserves of \$3.3 million, mortgage loan losses of \$1.4 million, and real estate losses of \$0.2 million.

The \$9.2 million of other realized losses recognized for the six months ended June 30, 2011, consists of the net decrease in the mortgage loan loss reserves of \$4.1 million, mortgage loan losses of \$12.1 million, and real estate losses of \$1.2 million.

For the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, net gains of \$33.6 million and \$28.0 million, respectively, primarily related to mark-to-market changes on our Modco trading portfolios associated with the Chase Insurance Group acquisition were also included in realized gains and losses. Of this amount, approximately \$3.1 million and \$7.1 million, respectively, of gains were realized through the sale of certain securities, which will be reimbursed to our reinsurance partners over time through the reinsurance settlement process for this block of business. Additional details on our investment performance and evaluation are provided in the sections below.

Realized investment gains and losses related to derivatives represent changes in the fair value of derivative financial instruments and gains/(losses) on derivative contracts closed during the period.

We use equity and interest rate futures to mitigate the risk related to certain guaranteed minimum benefits, including guaranteed minimum withdrawal benefits, within our variable annuity products. During the second quarter of 2011, we extended this program to include the use of

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

foreign equity and foreign currency futures. In general, the cost of such benefits varies with the level of equity and interest rate markets and overall volatility. The equity futures resulted in a net pre-tax loss of \$1.5 million and \$19.3 million, interest rate futures resulted in a pre-tax gain of \$9.0 million and \$3.4 million, and currency futures resulted in a net pre-tax loss of \$0.2 million for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, respectively. Such positions were not held during the six months ended June 30, 2010.

We also use equity options and volatility swaps to mitigate the risk related to certain guaranteed minimum benefits, including guaranteed minimum withdrawal benefits, within our variable annuity products. In general, the cost of such benefits varies with the level of equity and interest rate markets and overall volatility. The equity options resulted in net pre-tax losses of \$4.0 million and \$7.3 million and volatility swaps resulted in net pre-tax losses of \$0.9 million and \$3.7 million for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, respectively. Such positions were not held during the six months ended June 30, 2010.

Table of Contents

We also have in place various modified coinsurance and funds withheld arrangements that contain embedded derivatives. The \$29.2 million and \$21.4 million of pre-tax losses on these embedded derivatives for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, respectively, was the result of spread tightening and a decline in treasury yields. For the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, the investment portfolios that support the related modified coinsurance reserves and funds withheld arrangements had mark-to-market gains that substantially offset the losses on these embedded derivatives.

We use certain interest rate swaps to mitigate the price volatility of fixed maturities. These positions resulted in net pre-tax losses of \$3.0 million and \$2.5 million for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, respectively. The net losses were the result of \$1.7 million in realized losses due to interest settlements and \$1.3 million in unrealized losses during the second quarter.

We reported net pre-tax gains of \$0.9 million and \$0.7 million related to credit default swaps for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, respectively. The net pre-tax gains for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, were primarily the result of \$0.7 million of mark-to-market gains during the period. The credit default swaps held at June 30, 2011 related both to previously held positions and new positions entered during the second quarter of 2011 as part of a program to mitigate the risk related to certain guaranteed minimum benefits, including guaranteed minimum withdrawal benefits, within our variable annuity products.

The GMWB rider embedded derivatives on certain variable deferred annuities had net unrealized losses of \$5.5 million and gains of \$2.7 million for the three and six months ended June 30, 2011.

We also use various swaps and options to mitigate risk related to other exposures. These contracts generated net pre-tax losses of \$0.6 million for the three months ended June 30, 2011, and a loss that was immaterial for the six months ended June 30, 2011.

Unrealized Gains and Losses Available-for-Sale Securities

The information presented below relates to investments at a certain point in time and is not necessarily indicative of the status of the portfolio at any time after June 30, 2011, the balance sheet date. Information about unrealized gains and losses is subject to rapidly changing conditions, including volatility of financial markets and changes in interest rates. Management considers a number of factors in determining if an unrealized loss is other-than-temporary, including the expected cash to be collected and the intent, likelihood, and/or ability to hold the security until recovery. Consistent with our long-standing practice, we do not utilize a bright line test to determine other-than-temporary impairments. On a quarterly basis, we perform an analysis on every security with an unrealized loss to determine if an other-than-temporary impairment has occurred. This analysis includes reviewing several metrics including collateral, expected cash flows, ratings, and liquidity. Furthermore, since the timing of recognizing realized gains and losses is largely based on management's decisions as to the timing and selection of investments to be sold, the tables and information provided below should be considered within the context of the overall unrealized gain/(loss) position of the portfolio. As of June 30, 2011, we had an overall net unrealized gain of \$981.6 million, prior to tax and DAC offsets, and a net unrealized gain of \$683.9 million as of December 31, 2010.

Credit and RMBS markets have experienced volatility across numerous asset classes over the past few years, primarily as a result of marketplace uncertainty arising from the failure or near failure of a number of large financial services companies resulting in intervention by the United States Federal Government, downgrades in ratings, interest rate changes, higher defaults in sub-prime and Alt-A residential mortgage loans, and

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

a weakening of the overall economy. In connection with this uncertainty, we believe investors have departed from many investments in other asset-backed securities, including those associated with sub-prime and Alt-A residential mortgage loans, as well as types of debt investments with fewer lender protections or those with reduced transparency and/or complex features which may hinder investor understanding.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

For fixed maturity and equity securities held that are in an unrealized loss position as of June 30, 2011, the fair value, amortized cost, unrealized loss, and total time period that the security has been in an unrealized loss position are presented in the table below:

| | Fair Value | % Fair Value | Amortized Cost (Dollars In Thousands) | % Amortized Cost | Unrealized Loss | % Unrealized Loss |
|------------------------------|---------------------|-----------------|---|---------------------|---------------------|----------------------|
| <= 90 days | \$ 2,108,129 | 41.7% | \$ 2,143,634 | 40.1% | \$ (35,505) | 12.1% |
| >90 days but <= 180 days | 195,105 | 3.9 | 205,944 | 3.9 | (10,839) | 3.7 |
| >180 days but <= 270 days | 733,213 | 14.5 | 766,982 | 14.3 | (33,769) | 11.5 |
| >270 days but <= 1 year | 151,756 | 3.0 | 176,611 | 3.3 | (24,855) | 8.5 |
| >1 year but <= 2 years | 75,846 | 1.5 | 87,226 | 1.6 | (11,380) | 3.9 |
| >2 years but <= 3 years | 94,331 | 1.9 | 108,881 | 2.0 | (14,550) | 5.0 |
| >3 years but <= 4 years | 1,251,711 | 24.8 | 1,365,173 | 25.5 | (113,462) | 38.7 |
| >4 years but <= 5 years | 225,225 | 4.5 | 253,861 | 4.7 | (28,636) | 9.8 |
| >5 years | 220,524 | 4.2 | 240,665 | 4.6 | (20,141) | 6.8 |
| Total | \$ 5,055,840 | 100.0% | \$ 5,348,977 | 100.0% | \$ (293,137) | 100.0% |

The majority of the unrealized loss as of June 30, 2011 for both investment grade and below investment grade securities, is attributable to a widening in credit and mortgage spreads for certain securities. The negative impact of spread levels for certain securities was partially offset by lower treasury yield levels and their associated positive effect on security prices. Spread levels have improved since December 31, 2010. However, certain types of securities, including tranches of RMBS and ABS, continue to be priced at a level which has caused the unrealized losses noted above. We believe spread levels on these RMBS and ABS are largely due to the continued effects of the economic recession and the economic and market uncertainties regarding future performance of the underlying mortgage loans and/or assets.

As of June 30, 2011, the Barclays Investment Grade Index was priced at 141 bps versus a 10 year average of 168 bps. Similarly, the Barclays High Yield Index was priced at 570 bps versus a 10 year average of 650 bps. As of June 30, 2011, the five, ten, and thirty-year U.S. Treasury obligations were trading at levels of 1.76%, 3.16%, and 4.37%, as compared to 10 year averages of 3.33%, 4.07%, and 4.74%, respectively.

As of June 30, 2011, 36.8% of the unrealized loss was associated with securities that were rated investment grade. We have examined the performance of the underlying collateral and cash flows and expect that our investments will continue to perform in accordance with their contractual terms. Factors such as credit enhancements within the deal structures and the underlying collateral performance/characteristics support the recoverability of the investments. Based on the factors discussed, we do not consider these unrealized loss positions to be other-than-temporary. However, from time to time, we may sell securities in the ordinary course of managing our portfolio to meet diversification, credit quality, yield enhancement, asset/liability management, and liquidity requirements.

Expectations that investments in mortgage-backed and asset-backed securities will continue to perform in accordance with their contractual terms are based on assumptions a market participant would use in determining the current fair value. It is reasonably possible that the underlying collateral of these investments will perform worse than current market expectations and that such event may lead to adverse changes in the cash flows on our holdings of these types of securities. This could lead to potential future write-downs within our portfolio of mortgage-backed and asset-backed securities. Expectations that our investments in corporate securities and/or debt obligations will continue to perform in accordance with their contractual terms are based on evidence gathered through our normal credit surveillance process. Although we do not anticipate such events, it is reasonably possible that issuers of our investments in corporate securities will perform worse than current expectations. Such events may lead us to recognize potential future write-downs within our portfolio of corporate securities. It is also possible that such unanticipated events would lead us to dispose of those certain holdings and recognize the effects of any market movements in our financial statements.

As of June 30, 2011, there were estimated gross unrealized losses of \$44.6 million and \$25.3 million, related to our mortgage-backed securities collateralized by Alt-A mortgage loans and sub-prime mortgage loans, respectively. Gross unrealized losses in our securities collateralized by sub-prime and Alt-A residential mortgage loans as of June 30, 2011, were primarily the result of continued widening spreads, representing marketplace uncertainty arising from higher defaults in sub-prime and Alt-A residential mortgage loans and rating agency downgrades of securities collateralized by sub-prime and Alt-A residential mortgage loans.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

For the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, we recorded \$9.5 million and \$15.2 million, respectively, of pre-tax other-than-temporary impairments related to estimated credit losses. These other-than-temporary impairments resulted from our analysis of circumstances and our belief that credit events, loss severity, changes in credit enhancement, and/or other adverse conditions of the respective issuers have caused, or will lead to, a deficiency in the contractual cash flows related to these investments. Excluding the securities on which other-than-temporary impairments were recorded, we expect these investments to continue to perform in accordance with their original contractual terms. We have the ability and intent to hold these investments until maturity or until the fair values of the investments have recovered, which may be at maturity. Additionally, we do not expect these investments to adversely affect our liquidity or ability to maintain proper matching of assets and liabilities.

We have no material concentrations of issuers or guarantors of fixed maturity securities. The industry segment composition of all securities in an unrealized loss position held as of June 30, 2011, is presented in the following table:

| | Fair Value | % Fair Value | Amortized Cost | % Amortized Cost | Unrealized Loss | % Unrealized Loss |
|---|------------------------|--------------|----------------|------------------|-----------------|-------------------|
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | | | | |
| Banking | \$ 689,343 | 13.6% | \$ 732,918 | 13.7% | \$ (43,575) | 14.9% |
| Other finance | 44,385 | 0.9 | 45,210 | 0.8 | (825) | 0.3 |
| Electric | 357,349 | 7.1 | 379,704 | 7.1 | (22,355) | 7.6 |
| Natural gas | 141,447 | 2.8 | 148,811 | 2.8 | (7,364) | 2.5 |
| Insurance | 327,261 | 6.5 | 346,403 | 6.5 | (19,142) | 6.5 |
| Energy | 130,115 | 2.6 | 132,373 | 2.5 | (2,258) | 0.8 |
| Communications | 117,857 | 2.3 | 123,236 | 2.3 | (5,379) | 1.8 |
| Basic industrial | 156,446 | 3.1 | 160,509 | 3.0 | (4,063) | 1.4 |
| Consumer noncyclical | 128,436 | 2.5 | 132,286 | 2.5 | (3,850) | 1.3 |
| Consumer cyclical | 99,523 | 2.0 | 105,183 | 2.0 | (5,660) | 1.9 |
| Finance companies | 59,066 | 1.2 | 62,514 | 1.2 | (3,448) | 1.2 |
| Capital goods | 105,691 | 2.1 | 113,181 | 2.1 | (7,490) | 2.6 |
| Transportation | 110,296 | 2.2 | 112,542 | 2.1 | (2,246) | 0.8 |
| Other industrial | 50,398 | 1.0 | 54,268 | 1.0 | (3,870) | 1.3 |
| Brokerage | 70,209 | 1.4 | 74,672 | 1.4 | (4,463) | 1.5 |
| Technology | 86,001 | 1.7 | 89,002 | 1.7 | (3,001) | 1.0 |
| Real estate | 1,401 | 0.0 | 1,431 | 0.0 | (30) | 0.0 |
| Other utility | 22 | 0.0 | 44 | 0.0 | (22) | 0.0 |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | 109,354 | 2.2 | 111,399 | 2.1 | (2,045) | 0.7 |
| Other asset-backed securities | 663,139 | 13.1 | 696,046 | 13.0 | (32,907) | 11.2 |
| Residential mortgage-backed non-agency securities | 941,035 | 18.6 | 1,049,447 | 19.6 | (108,412) | 37.0 |
| Residential mortgage-backed agency securities | 196,732 | 3.9 | 197,350 | 3.7 | (618) | 0.2 |
| U.S. government-related securities | 214,222 | 4.2 | 216,484 | 4.0 | (2,262) | 0.8 |
| Other government-related securities | | 0.0 | | 0.0 | | 0.0 |
| States, municipals, and political divisions | 256,112 | 5.0 | 263,964 | 4.9 | (7,852) | 2.7 |
| Total | \$ 5,055,840 | 100.0% | \$ 5,348,977 | 100.0% | \$ (293,137) | 100.0% |

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Table of Contents

The percentage of our unrealized loss positions, segregated by industry segment, is presented in the following table:

| | June 30, 2011 | As of December 31, 2010 |
|---|---------------|----------------------------|
| Banking | 14.9% | 14.2% |
| Other finance | 0.3 | 0.4 |
| Electric | 7.6 | 7.5 |
| Natural gas | 2.5 | 3.2 |
| Insurance | 6.5 | 7.0 |
| Energy | 0.8 | 0.4 |
| Communications | 1.8 | 1.7 |
| Basic industrial | 1.4 | 1.3 |
| Consumer noncyclical | 1.3 | 1.1 |
| Consumer cyclical | 1.9 | 2.1 |
| Finance companies | 1.2 | 1.8 |
| Capital goods | 2.6 | 1.8 |
| Transportation | 0.8 | 0.7 |
| Other industrial | 1.3 | 1.0 |
| Brokerage | 1.5 | 2.3 |
| Technology | 1.0 | 1.2 |
| Real estate | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| Other utility | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| Commercial mortgage-backed securities | 0.7 | 0.2 |
| Other asset-backed securities | 11.2 | 7.8 |
| Residential mortgage-backed non-agency securities | 37.0 | 37.0 |
| Residential mortgage-backed agency securities | 0.2 | 0.5 |
| U.S. government-related securities | 0.8 | 0.8 |
| Other government-related securities | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| States, municipals, and political divisions | 2.7 | 6.0 |
| Total | 100.0% | 100.0% |

The range of maturity dates for securities in an unrealized loss position as of June 30, 2011, varies, with 16.6% maturing in less than 5 years, 18.8% maturing between 5 and 10 years, and 64.6% maturing after 10 years. The following table shows the credit rating of securities in an unrealized loss position as of June 30, 2011:

| S&P or Equivalent Designation | Fair Value | % Fair Value | Amortized Cost (Dollars In Thousands) | % Amortized Cost | Unrealized Loss | % Unrealized Loss |
|-------------------------------|--------------|--------------|--|------------------|-----------------|-------------------|
| AAA/AA/A | \$ 2,282,580 | 45.1% | \$ 2,340,036 | 43.7% | \$ (57,456) | 19.6% |
| BBB | 1,328,792 | 26.3 | 1,379,194 | 25.8 | (50,402) | 17.2 |
| Investment grade | 3,611,372 | 71.4 | 3,719,230 | 69.5 | (107,858) | 36.8 |
| BB | 303,468 | 6.0 | 326,584 | 6.1 | (23,116) | 7.9 |
| B | 399,568 | 7.9 | 430,655 | 8.1 | (31,087) | 10.6 |
| CCC or lower | 741,432 | 14.7 | 872,508 | 16.3 | (131,076) | 44.7 |
| Below investment grade | 1,444,468 | 28.6 | 1,629,747 | 30.5 | (185,279) | 63.2 |
| Total | \$ 5,055,840 | 100.0% | \$ 5,348,977 | 100.0% | \$ (293,137) | 100.0% |

As of June 30, 2011, we held 178 positions of below investment grade securities with a fair value of \$1.4 billion that were in an unrealized loss position. Total unrealized losses related to below investment grade securities were \$185.3 million, of which \$140.2 million had been in an

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

unrealized loss position for more than twelve months. Below investment grade securities in an unrealized loss position were 4.4% of invested assets.

As of June 30, 2011, securities in an unrealized loss position that were rated as below investment grade represented 28.6% of the total market value and 63.2% of the total unrealized loss. We have the ability and intent to hold these securities to maturity. After a review of each security and its expected cash flows, we believe the decline in market value to be temporary. Total unrealized losses for all securities in an unrealized loss position for more than twelve months were \$188.2 million. A widening of credit spreads is estimated to account for unrealized losses of \$265.4 million, with changes in treasury rates offsetting this loss by an estimated \$77.2 million.

Table of Contents

In addition, market disruptions in the RMBS market negatively affected the market values of our non-agency RMBS securities. The majority of our RMBS holdings as of June 30, 2011, were super senior or senior bonds in the capital structure. Our total non-agency portfolio has a weighted-average life of 2.51 years. The following table categorizes the weighted-average life for our non-agency portfolio, by category, as of June 30, 2011:

| Non-agency portfolio | Weighted-Average Life |
|----------------------|--------------------------|
| Prime | 1.95 |
| Alt-A | 3.77 |
| Sub-prime | 4.01 |

The following table includes the fair value, amortized cost, unrealized loss, and total time period that the security has been in an unrealized loss position for all below investment grade securities as of June 30, 2011:

| | Fair Value | % Fair Value | Amortized Cost (Dollars In Thousands) | % Amortized Cost | Unrealized Loss | % Unrealized Loss |
|------------------------------|---------------|-----------------|---|---------------------|--------------------|----------------------|
| <= 90 days | \$ 220,506 | 15.3% | \$ 232,495 | 14.3% | \$ (11,989) | 6.5% |
| >90 days but <= 180 days | 95,398 | 6.6 | 102,828 | 6.3 | (7,430) | 4.0 |
| >180 days but <= 270 days | 83,663 | 5.8 | 94,201 | 5.8 | (10,538) | 5.7 |
| >270 days but <= 1 year | 35,751 | 2.5 | 50,915 | 3.1 | (15,164) | 8.2 |
| >1 year but <= 2 years | 39,319 | 2.7 | 48,726 | 3.0 | (9,407) | 5.1 |
| >2 years but <= 3 years | 83,556 | 5.8 | 97,823 | 6.0 | (14,267) | 7.7 |
| >3 years but <= 4 years | 649,228 | 44.9 | 735,191 | 45.1 | (85,963) | 46.4 |
| >4 years but <= 5 years | 101,661 | 7.0 | 117,909 | 7.2 | (16,248) | 8.8 |
| >5 years | 135,386 | 9.4 | 149,659 | 9.2 | (14,273) | 7.6 |
| Total | \$ 1,444,468 | 100.0% | \$ 1,629,747 | 100.0% | \$ (185,279) | 100.0% |

LIQUIDITY AND CAPITAL RESOURCES**Liquidity**

Liquidity refers to a company's ability to generate adequate amounts of cash to meet its needs. We meet our liquidity requirements primarily through positive cash flows from our operating subsidiaries. Primary sources of cash from the operating subsidiaries are premiums, deposits for policyholder accounts, investment sales and maturities, and investment income. Primary uses of cash for the operating subsidiaries include benefit payments, withdrawals from policyholder accounts, investment purchases, policy acquisition costs, and other operating expenses. We believe that we have sufficient liquidity to fund our cash needs under normal operating scenarios.

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

In the event of significant unanticipated cash requirements beyond our normal liquidity requirements, we have additional sources of liquidity available depending on market conditions and the amount and timing of the liquidity need. These additional sources of liquidity include cash flows from operations, the sale of liquid assets, accessing our credit facility, and other sources described herein.

Our decision to sell investment assets could be impacted by accounting rules, including rules relating to the likelihood of a requirement to sell securities before recovery of our cost basis. Under stressful market and economic conditions, liquidity may broadly deteriorate which could negatively impact our ability to sell investment assets. If we require on short notice significant amounts of cash in excess of normal requirements, we may have difficulty selling investment assets in a timely manner, be forced to sell them for less than we otherwise would have been able to realize, or both.

While we anticipate that the cash flows of our operating subsidiaries will be sufficient to meet our investment commitments and operating cash needs in a normal credit market environment, we recognize that investment commitments scheduled to be funded may, from time to time, exceed the funds then available. Therefore, we have established repurchase agreement programs for certain of our insurance subsidiaries to provide liquidity when needed. We expect that the rate received on our investments will equal or exceed our borrowing rate. As of June 30, 2011, we had no outstanding balance related to such borrowings. For the six months ended June 30, 2011, we had a maximum balance outstanding of \$348.2 million related to these programs. The average daily balance was \$144.2 million for the six months ended June 30, 2011.

Table of Contents

Additionally, we may, from time to time, sell short-duration stable value products to complement our cash management practices. Depending on market conditions, we may also use securitization transactions involving our commercial mortgage loans to increase liquidity for the operating subsidiaries.

Credit Facility

Under a revolving line of credit arrangement, we have the ability to borrow on an unsecured basis up to an aggregate principal amount of \$500 million (the Credit Facility). We have the right in certain circumstances to request that the commitment under the Credit Facility be increased up to a maximum principal amount of \$600 million. Balances outstanding under the Credit Facility accrue interest at a rate equal to (i) either the prime rate or the London Interbank Offered Rate (LIBOR), plus (ii) a spread based on the ratings of our senior unsecured long-term debt. The Credit Agreement provides that we are liable for the full amount of any obligations for borrowings or letters of credit, including those of PLICO, under the Credit Facility. The maturity date on the Credit Facility is April 16, 2013. There was an outstanding balance of \$135.0 million at an interest rate of LIBOR plus 0.40% under the Credit Facility as of June 30, 2011. We were not aware of any non-compliance with the financial debt covenants of the Credit Facility as of June 30, 2011.

Sources and Use of Cash

Our primary sources of funding are dividends from our operating subsidiaries; revenues from investment, data processing, legal, and management services rendered to subsidiaries; investment income; and external financing. These sources of cash support our general corporate needs including our common stock dividends and debt service. The states in which our insurance subsidiaries are domiciled impose certain restrictions on the insurance subsidiaries' ability to pay us dividends. These restrictions are based in part on the prior year's statutory income and surplus. Generally, these restrictions pose no short-term liquidity concerns. We plan to retain portions of the earnings of our insurance subsidiaries in those companies primarily to support their future growth.

We are a member of the FHLB of Cincinnati. FHLB advances provide an attractive funding source for short-term borrowing and for the sale of funding agreements. Membership in the FHLB requires that we purchase FHLB capital stock based on a minimum requirement and a percentage of the dollar amount of advances outstanding. Our borrowing capacity is determined by the following factors: 1) total advance capacity is limited to the lower of 50% of total assets or 100% of mortgage-related assets of Protective Life Insurance Company, our largest insurance subsidiary, 2) ownership of appropriate capital and activity stock to support continued membership in the FHLB and current and future advances, and 3) the availability of adequate eligible mortgage or treasury/agency collateral to back current and future advances.

We held \$64.6 million of FHLB common stock as of June 30, 2011, which is included in equity securities. In addition, our obligations under the advances must be collateralized. We maintain control over any such pledged assets, including the right of substitution. As of June 30, 2011, we had \$976.0 million of funding agreement-related advances and accrued interest outstanding under the FHLB program.

As of June 30, 2011, we reported approximately \$637.7 million (fair value) of Auction Rate Securities (ARS) in non-Modco portfolios. All of these ARS were rated AAA. While the auction rate market has experienced liquidity constraints, we believe that based on our current liquidity position and our operating cash flows, any lack of liquidity in the ARS market will not have a material impact on our liquidity, financial condition, or cash flows.

All of the auction rate securities held, on a consolidated basis, in non-Modco portfolios as of June 30, 2011, were student loan-backed auction rate securities, for which the underlying collateral is at least 97% guaranteed by the Federal Family Education Loan Program (FFELP). As there is no current active market for these auction rate securities, we use a valuation model, which incorporates, among other inputs, the contractual terms of each indenture and current valuation information from actively-traded asset-backed securities with comparable underlying assets (i.e. FFELP-backed student loans) and vintage.

We use an income approach valuation model to determine the fair value of our student loan-backed auction rate securities. Specifically, a discounted cash flow method is used. The expected yield on the auction rate securities is estimated for each coupon date, based on the contractual terms on each indenture. The estimated market yield is based on comparable securities with observable yields and an additional yield spread for illiquidity of auction rate securities in the current market.

Table of Contents

The auction rate securities held in non-Modco portfolios are classified as a Level 3 valuation. An unrealized loss of \$19.7 million and \$16.7 million was recorded as of June 30, 2011 and December 31, 2010, respectively, and we have not recorded any other-than-temporary impairment because the underlying collateral for each of the auction rate securities is at least 97% guaranteed by the FFELP and there are subordinate tranches within each of these auction rate security issuances that would support the senior tranches in the event of default. In the event of a complete and total default by all underlying student loans, the principal shortfall, in excess of the 97% FFELP guarantee, would be absorbed by the subordinate tranches. Our non-performance exposure is to the FFELP guarantee, not the underlying student loans. At this time, we have no reason to believe that the U.S. Department of Education would not honor the FFELP guarantee, if it were necessary. In addition, we have the ability and intent to hold these securities until their values recover or maturity. Therefore, we believe that no other-than-temporary impairment has been experienced.

The liquidity requirements of our regulated insurance subsidiaries primarily relate to the liabilities associated with their various insurance and investment products, operating expenses, and income taxes. Liabilities arising from insurance and investment products include the payment of policyholder benefits, as well as cash payments in connection with policy surrenders and withdrawals, policy loans, and obligations to redeem funding agreements.

Our insurance subsidiaries maintain investment strategies intended to provide adequate funds to pay benefits and expected surrenders, withdrawals, loans, and redemption obligations without forced sales of investments. In addition, our insurance subsidiaries hold highly liquid, high-quality short-term investment securities and other liquid investment grade fixed maturity securities to fund our expected operating expenses, surrenders, and withdrawals. As of June 30, 2011, our total cash, cash equivalents, and invested assets were \$33.6 billion. The life insurance subsidiaries were committed as of June 30, 2011, to fund mortgage loans in the amount of \$221.1 million.

Our positive cash flows from operations are used to fund an investment portfolio that provides for future benefit payments. We employ a formal asset/liability program to manage the cash flows of our investment portfolio relative to our long-term benefit obligations. Our subsidiaries held approximately \$505.1 million in cash and short-term investments as of June 30, 2011, and we held \$17.5 million in cash and short-term investments available for general corporate purposes.

The following chart includes the cash flows provided by or used in operating, investing, and financing activities for the following periods:

| | For The Six Months Ended June 30, | | |
|---|--|----|-------------|
| | 2011 | | 2010 |
| | (Dollars In Thousands) | | |
| Net cash provided by operating activities | \$ 254,835 | \$ | 343,021 |
| Net cash provided by (used in) investing activities | 34,671 | | (475,494) |
| Net cash (used in) provided by financing activities | (134,721) | | 83,672 |
| Total | \$ 154,785 | \$ | (48,801) |

For The Six Months Ended June 30, 2011 as compared to The Six Months Ended June 30, 2010

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Net cash provided by operating activities - Cash flows from operating activities are affected by the timing of premiums received, fees received, investment income, and expenses paid. Principal sources of cash include sales of our products and services. As an insurance business, we typically generate positive cash flows from operating activities, as premiums and deposits collected from our insurance and investment products exceed benefits paid and redemptions, and we invest the excess. Accordingly, in analyzing our cash flows we focus on the change in the amount of cash available and used in investing activities.

Net cash provided by (used in) investing activities - Changes in cash from investing activities primarily related to the activity in our investment portfolio. In addition, during the second quarter of 2011, PLICO completed the reinsurance transaction with Liberty Life.

Net cash (used in) provided by financing activities - Changes in cash from financing activities primarily related to the repayment of \$17.0 million of borrowings during 2011, as compared to \$260.0 million of repayments

Table of Contents

in 2010. In addition, we repurchased \$94.1 million of non-recourse funding obligations during 2011, as compared to \$18.4 million during 2010. Investment product and universal life net activity, which reflected \$257.4 million more outflows in 2011, compared to the prior year, also contributed to the change in financing activities.

Capital Resources

To give us flexibility in connection with future acquisitions and other funding needs, we have debt securities, preferred and common stock, and additional preferred securities of special purpose finance subsidiaries registered under the Securities Act of 1933 on a delayed (or shelf) basis.

As of June 30, 2011, our capital structure consisted of Medium-Term Notes, Senior Notes, Subordinated Debentures, and shareowners' equity. We also have a \$500 million revolving line of credit (the Credit Facility), under which we could borrow funds with balances due April 16, 2013. The line of credit arrangement contains, among other provisions, requirements for maintaining certain financial ratios and restrictions on the indebtedness that we and our subsidiaries can incur. Additionally, the line of credit arrangement precludes us, on a consolidated basis, from incurring debt in excess of 40% of our total capital. Pursuant to an amendment, this calculation excludes the \$800.0 million of senior notes we issued in 2009. As of June 30, 2011, there was a \$135.0 million outstanding balance under the Credit Facility at an interest rate of LIBOR plus 0.40%.

Golden Gate Captive Insurance Company (Golden Gate), a South Carolina special purpose financial captive insurance company and wholly owned subsidiary of PLICO, had three series of Surplus Notes with a total outstanding balance of \$800 million as of June 30, 2011. We hold the entire outstanding balance of Surplus Notes. The Series A1 Surplus Notes have a balance of \$400 million and accrue interest at 7.375%, the Series A2 Surplus Notes have a balance of \$100 million and accrue interest at 8%, and the Series A3 Surplus Notes have a balance of \$300 million and accrue interest at 8.45%.

Golden Gate II Captive Insurance Company (Golden Gate II), a special purpose financial captive insurance company wholly owned by PLICO, had \$575 million of outstanding non-recourse funding obligations as of June 30, 2011. These outstanding non-recourse funding obligations were issued to special purpose trusts, which in turn issued securities to third parties. Certain of our affiliates purchased a portion of these securities during 2010 and 2011. As a result of these purchases, as of June 30, 2011, securities related to \$438.3 million of the outstanding balance of the non-recourse funding obligations were held by external parties and securities related to \$136.7 million of the non-recourse funding obligations were held by our affiliates. These non-recourse funding obligations mature in 2052. \$275 million of this amount is currently accruing interest at a rate of LIBOR plus 30 basis points. We have experienced higher borrowing costs than were originally expected associated with \$300 million of our non-recourse funding obligations supporting the business reinsured to Golden Gate II. These higher costs are the result of higher spread component interest costs associated with the illiquidity of the current market for auction rate securities, as well as a rating downgrade of our guarantor by certain rating agencies. The current rate associated with these obligations is LIBOR plus 200 basis points, which is the maximum rate we can be required to pay under these obligations. We have contingent approval to issue an additional \$100 million of obligations. Under the terms of the surplus notes, the holders of the surplus notes cannot require repayment from us or any of our subsidiaries, other than Golden Gate II, the direct issuers of the surplus notes, although we have agreed to indemnify Golden Gate II for certain costs and obligations (which obligations do not include payment of principal and interest on the surplus notes). In addition, we have entered into certain support agreements with Golden Gate II obligating us to make capital contributions or provide support related to certain of Golden Gate II's expenses and in certain circumstances, to collateralize certain of our obligations to Golden Gate II.

Golden Gate III Vermont Captive Insurance Company (Golden Gate III), a Vermont special purpose financial captive insurance company and wholly owned subsidiary of PLICO, has an outstanding Letter of Credit (LOC) issued under a Reimbursement Agreement with UBS AG,

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

Stamford Branch (UBS), with a total outstanding balance of \$560.0 million as of June 30, 2011. The LOC was issued to a trust for the benefit of our indirect wholly owned subsidiary, West Coast Life Insurance Company (WCL). Subject to certain conditions, the amount of the LOC will be periodically increased up to a maximum of \$610 million in 2013. The term of the LOC is expected to be eight years, subject to certain conditions including capital contributions made to Golden Gate III by PLICO or one of its affiliates. The LOC was issued to support certain obligations of Golden Gate III to WCL under an indemnity reinsurance agreement effective April 1, 2010.

Golden Gate IV Vermont Captive Insurance Company (Golden Gate IV), a Vermont special purpose financial captive insurance company and wholly owned subsidiary of PLICO, has an outstanding twelve-year LOC issued under a Reimbursement Agreement with UBS, with a total outstanding balance of \$365.0 million as of June

Table of Contents

30, 2011. The term of the LOC is 12 years. The LOC was issued to a trust for the benefit of WCL. Subject to certain conditions, the amount of the LOC will be periodically increased up to a maximum of \$790 million in 2016. The LOC was issued to support certain obligations of Golden Gate IV to WCL for a portion of reserves related to level premium term life insurance policies reinsured by Golden Gate IV from WCL under an indemnity reinsurance agreement effective October 1, 2010.

On April 29, 2011, in conjunction with Athene Holding Ltd's acquisition of Liberty Life Insurance Company (Liberty Life) from an affiliate of Royal Bank of Canada, PLICO reinsured a life and health insurance block from Liberty Life. The capital invested by PLICO in the transaction at closing was \$321 million, including a \$225 million ceding commission which has been recorded and is subject to adjustment upon completion of the final Liberty Life closing statutory balance sheet. In conjunction with closing, PLICO invested \$40 million in a surplus note issued by Athene Life Re.

On May 10, 2010, our Board of Directors extended our previously authorized \$100 million share repurchase program. The current authorization extends through May 9, 2013. During the quarter ended June 30, 2011, we repurchased approximately 1,094,100 shares, at a total cost of approximately \$24.9 million. Future activity will depend upon many factors, including capital levels, liquidity needs, rating agency expectations, and the relative attractiveness of alternative uses for capital. For additional information, see Part II, Item 2, *Unregistered Sale of Equity Securities and Use of Proceeds*.

A life insurance company's statutory capital is computed according to rules prescribed by NAIC, as modified by state law. Generally speaking, other states in which a company does business defer to the interpretation of the domiciliary state with respect to NAIC rules, unless inconsistent with the other state's regulations. Statutory accounting rules are different from GAAP and are intended to reflect a more conservative view, for example, requiring immediate expensing of policy acquisition costs. The NAIC's risk-based capital requirements require insurance companies to calculate and report information under a risk-based capital formula. The achievement of long-term growth will require growth in the statutory capital of our insurance subsidiaries. The subsidiaries may secure additional statutory capital through various sources, such as retained statutory earnings or our equity contributions. In general, dividends up to specified levels are considered ordinary and may be paid thirty days after written notice to the insurance commissioner of the state of domicile unless such commissioner objects to the dividend prior to the expiration of such period. Dividends in larger amounts are considered extraordinary and are subject to affirmative prior approval by such commissioner. As of the beginning of the year, the maximum amount that would qualify as an ordinary dividend to us from our insurance subsidiaries is estimated to be \$317.2 million. In the second quarter of 2011, PLICO paid a dividend to us of \$25.0 million which reduces the maximum amount that can be paid to us from our insurance subsidiaries.

State insurance regulators and the NAIC have adopted risk-based capital (RBC) requirements for life insurance companies to evaluate the adequacy of statutory capital and surplus in relation to investment and insurance risks. The requirements provide a means of measuring the minimum amount of statutory surplus appropriate for an insurance company to support its overall business operations based on its size and risk profile. A company's risk-based statutory surplus is calculated by applying factors and performing calculations relating to various asset, premium, claim, expense, and reserve items. Regulators can then measure the adequacy of a company's statutory surplus by comparing it to the RBC. Under RBC requirements, regulatory compliance is determined by the ratio of a company's total adjusted capital, as defined by the insurance regulators, to its company action level of RBC (known as the RBC ratio), also as defined by insurance regulators.

We cede material amounts of insurance and transfer related assets to other insurance companies through reinsurance. However, notwithstanding the transfer of related assets, we remain liable with respect to ceded insurance should any reinsurer fail to meet the obligations that it assumed. We evaluate the financial condition of our reinsurers and monitor the associated concentration of credit risk. For the three and six months ended June 30, 2011, we ceded premiums to third party reinsurers amounting to \$364.2 million and \$696.1 million, respectively. In addition, we had receivables from reinsurers amounting to \$5.7 billion as of June 30, 2011. We review reinsurance receivable amounts for collectability and establish bad debt reserves if deemed appropriate.

Table of Contents*Ratings*

Various Nationally Recognized Statistical Rating Organizations (rating organizations) review the financial performance and condition of insurers, including our insurance subsidiaries, and publish their financial strength ratings as indicators of an insurer's ability to meet policyholder and contract holder obligations. These ratings are important to maintaining public confidence in an insurer's products, its ability to market its products and its competitive position. The following table summarizes the financial strength ratings of our significant member companies from the major independent rating organizations as of June 30, 2011:

| Ratings | A.M. Best | Fitch | Standard & Poor's | Moody's |
|---|------------------|--------------|------------------------------|----------------|
| Insurance company financial strength rating: | | | | |
| Protective Life Insurance Company | A+ | A | AA- | A2 |
| West Coast Life Insurance Company | A+ | A | AA- | A2 |
| Protective Life and Annuity Insurance Company | A+ | A | AA- | |
| Lyndon Property Insurance Company | A- | | | |

Our ratings are subject to review and change by the rating organizations at any time and without notice. A downgrade or other negative action by a ratings organization with respect to the financial strength ratings of our insurance subsidiaries could adversely affect sales, relationships with distributors, the level of policy surrenders and withdrawals, competitive position in the marketplace, and the cost or availability of reinsurance.

Rating organizations also publish credit ratings for the issuers of debt securities, including the Company. Credit ratings are indicators of a debt issuer's ability to meet the terms of debt obligations in a timely manner. These ratings are important in the debt issuer's overall ability to access credit markets and other types of liquidity. Ratings are not recommendations to buy our securities or products. A downgrade or other negative action by a ratings organization with respect to our credit rating could limit our access to capital markets, increase the cost of issuing debt, and a downgrade of sufficient magnitude, combined with other negative factors, could require us to post collateral.

Liabilities

Many of our products contain surrender charges and other features that are designed to reward persistency and penalize the early withdrawal of funds. Certain stable value and annuity contracts have market-value adjustments that protect us against investment losses if interest rates are higher at the time of surrender than at the time of issue.

As of June 30, 2011, we had policy liabilities and accruals of approximately \$21.8 billion. Our interest-sensitive life insurance policies have a weighted average minimum credited interest rate of approximately 3.64%.

Contractual Obligations

The table below sets forth future maturities of debt, non-recourse funding obligations, subordinated debt securities, stable value products, operating lease obligations, other property lease obligations, mortgage loan and investment commitments, and policyholder obligations.

We enter into various obligations to third parties in the ordinary course of our operations. However, we do not believe that our cash flow requirements can be assessed based upon an analysis of these obligations. The most significant factors affecting our future cash flows are our ability to earn and collect cash from our customers, and the cash flows arising from our investment program. Future cash outflows, whether they are contractual obligations or not, will also vary based upon our future needs. Although some outflows are fixed, others depend on future events. Examples of fixed obligations include our obligations to pay principal and interest on fixed-rate borrowings. Examples of obligations that will vary include obligations to pay interest on variable-rate borrowings and insurance liabilities that depend on future interest rates, market performance, or surrender provisions. Many of our obligations are linked to cash-generating contracts. In addition, our operations involve significant expenditures that are not based upon commitments. These include expenditures for income taxes and payroll.

Table of Contents

As of June 30, 2011, we carried a \$10.6 million liability for uncertain tax positions, including interest on unrecognized tax benefits. These amounts are not included in the long-term contractual obligations table because of the difficulty in making reasonably reliable estimates of the occurrence or timing of cash settlements with the respective taxing authorities.

| | Total | Less than 1 year | Payments due by period | | More than 5 years |
|--|----------------------|---------------------|------------------------|---------------------|----------------------|
| | | | 1-3 years | 3-5 years | |
| | | | (Dollars In Thousands) | | |
| Debt(1) | \$ 2,667,727 | \$ 101,222 | \$ 554,114 | \$ 296,728 | \$ 1,715,663 |
| Non-recourse funding obligations(2) | 652,532 | 5,225 | 10,450 | 10,450 | 626,407 |
| Subordinated debt securities(3) | 1,811,598 | 37,147 | 74,294 | 74,294 | 1,625,863 |
| Stable value products(4) | 2,744,949 | 753,761 | 1,135,839 | 788,945 | 66,404 |
| Operating leases(5) | 37,049 | 10,752 | 16,089 | 8,658 | 1,550 |
| Home office lease(6) | 76,900 | 755 | 76,145 | | |
| Mortgage loan and investment commitments | 232,088 | 232,088 | | | |
| Policyholder obligations(7) | 25,820,637 | 2,622,098 | 3,031,330 | 2,769,866 | 17,397,343 |
| Total(8) | \$ 34,043,480 | \$ 3,763,048 | \$ 4,898,261 | \$ 3,948,941 | \$ 21,433,230 |

(1) Debt includes all principal amounts owed on note agreements and expected interest payments due over the term of the notes.

(2) Non-recourse funding obligations include all principal amounts owed on note agreements and expected interest payments due over the term of the notes.

(3) Subordinated debt securities includes all principal amounts owed to our non-consolidated special purpose finance subsidiaries and interest payments due over the term of the obligations.

(4) Anticipated stable value products cash flows including interest.

(5) Includes all lease payments required under operating lease agreements.

(6) The lease payments shown assume we exercise our option to purchase the building at the end of the lease term. Additionally, the payments due by the periods above were computed based on the terms of the renegotiated lease agreement, which was entered in January 2007.

(7) Estimated contractual policyholder obligations are based on mortality, morbidity, and lapse assumptions comparable to our historical experience, modified for recent observed trends. These obligations are based on current balance sheet values and include expected interest crediting, but do not incorporate an expectation of future market growth, or future deposits. Due to the significance of the assumptions used, the amounts presented could materially differ from actual results. As variable separate account obligations are legally insulated from general account obligations, the variable separate account obligations will be fully funded by cash flows from variable separate account assets. We expect to fully fund the general account obligations from cash flows from general account investments.

(8) This total does not take into account estimated payments related to our qualified or unfunded excess benefit plans in future periods.

FAIR VALUE OF FINANCIAL INSTRUMENTS

FASB guidance defines fair value for GAAP and establishes a framework for measuring fair value as well as a fair value hierarchy based on the quality of inputs used to measure fair value and enhances disclosure requirements for fair value measurements. The term "fair value" in this

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

document is defined in accordance with GAAP. The standard describes three levels of inputs that may be used to measure fair value. For more information, see Note 14, *Fair Value of Financial Instruments*.

Available-for-sale securities and trading account securities are recorded at fair value, which is primarily based on actively traded markets where prices are based on either direct market quotes or observed transactions. Liquidity is a significant factor in the determination of the fair value for these securities. Market price quotes may not be readily available for some positions or for some positions within a market sector where trading activity has slowed significantly or ceased. These situations are generally triggered by the market's perception of credit uncertainty regarding a single company or a specific market sector. In these instances, fair value is determined based on limited available market information and other factors, principally from reviewing the issuer's financial position, changes in credit ratings, and cash flows on the investments. As of June 30, 2011, \$857.5 million of available-for-sale and trading account assets, excluding other long-term investments, were classified as Level 3 fair value assets.

The fair values of derivative assets and liabilities include adjustments for market liquidity, counterparty credit quality, and other deal specific factors, where appropriate. The fair values of derivative assets and liabilities traded in the over-the-counter market are determined using quantitative models that require the use of multiple market inputs including interest rates, prices, and indices to generate continuous yield or pricing curves and volatility factors, which are used to value the position. The predominance of market inputs are actively quoted and can be validated through external sources. Estimation risk is greater for derivative asset and liability positions that are either option-based or have longer maturity dates where observable market inputs are less readily available or are unobservable, in which case quantitative based extrapolations of rate, price, or index scenarios are used in

Table of Contents

determining fair values. As of June 30, 2011, the Level 3 fair values of derivative assets and liabilities determined by these quantitative models were 27.5 million and \$213.7 million, respectively.

The liabilities of certain of our annuity account balances are calculated at fair value using actuarial valuation models. These models use various observable and unobservable inputs including projected future cash flows, policyholder behavior, our credit rating, and other market conditions. As of June 30, 2011, the Level 3 fair value of these liabilities was \$142.5 million.

For securities that are priced via non-binding independent broker quotations, we assess whether prices received from independent brokers represent a reasonable estimate of fair value through an analysis using internal and external cash flow models developed based on spreads and, when available, market indices. We use a market-based cash flow analysis to validate the reasonableness of prices received from independent brokers. These analytics, which are updated daily, incorporate various metrics (yield curves, credit spreads, prepayment rates, etc.) to determine the valuation of such holdings. As a result of this analysis, if we determine there is a more appropriate fair value based upon the analytics, the price received from the independent broker is adjusted accordingly.

Of our \$965.8 million of total assets (measured at fair value on a recurring basis) classified as Level 3 assets, \$678.8 million were ABS. Of this amount, \$646.7 million were student loan related ABS and \$32.1 million were non-student loan related ABS. The years of issuance of the ABS are as follows:

| Year of Issuance | Amount (In Millions) | |
|-------------------------|---------------------------------|-----|
| 2002 | \$ | 303 |
| 2003 | | 109 |
| 2004 | | 121 |
| 2005 | | 12 |
| 2006 | | 31 |
| 2007 | | 103 |
| Total | \$ | 679 |

The ABS was rated as follows: \$650.2 million were AAA rated, \$24.2 million were AA rated, and \$4.4 million were A rated. We do not expect any downgrade in the ratings of the securities related to student loans since the underlying collateral of the student loan asset-backed securities is guaranteed by the U.S. Department of Education.

MARKET RISK EXPOSURES AND OFF-BALANCE SHEET ARRANGEMENTS

Our financial position and earnings are subject to various market risks including changes in interest rates, changes in the yield curve, changes in spreads between risk-adjusted and risk-free interest rates, changes in foreign currency rates, changes in used vehicle prices, and equity price risks and issuer defaults. We analyze and manage the risks arising from market exposures of financial instruments, as well as other risks, through an integrated asset/liability management process. Our asset/liability management programs and procedures involve the monitoring of asset and liability durations for various product lines; cash flow testing under various interest rate scenarios; and the continuous rebalancing of assets and liabilities with respect to yield, risk, and cash flow characteristics. These programs also incorporate the use of derivative financial instruments

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

primarily to reduce our exposure to interest rate risk, inflation risk, currency exchange risk, volatility risk, and equity market risk.

The primary focus of our asset/liability program is the management of interest rate risk within the insurance operations. This includes monitoring the duration of both investments and insurance liabilities to maintain an appropriate balance between risk and profitability for each product category, and for us as a whole. It is our policy to maintain asset and liability durations within one-half year of one another, although, from time to time, a broader interval may be allowed.

We are exposed to credit risk within our investment portfolio and through derivative counterparties. Credit risk relates to the uncertainty of an obligor's continued ability to make timely payments in accordance with the contractual terms of the instrument or contract. We manage credit risk through established investment policies which attempt to address quality of obligors and counterparties, credit concentration limits, diversification requirements, and acceptable risk levels under expected and stressed scenarios. Derivative counterparty credit risk is measured as the amount owed to us based upon current market conditions and potential payment obligations

Table of Contents

between us and our counterparties. We minimize the credit risk in derivative instruments by entering into transactions with high quality counterparties, (A-rated or higher at the time we enter into the contract) and we maintain collateral support agreements with certain of those counterparties.

We transact in equity options, volatility swaps, equity and interest rate futures, credit default swaps and foreign currency hedges to mitigate the risk related to certain guaranteed minimum benefits, including guaranteed minimum withdrawal benefits, within our variable annuity products. The credit default swaps entitle us to receive periodic payments in exchange for the obligation to compensate the counterparty should the reference security experience a credit event. In general, the cost of such benefits varies with the level of equity and interest rate markets and overall volatility.

Derivative instruments that are used as part of our interest rate risk management strategy include interest rate swaps, interest rate futures, interest rate options, and interest rate swaptions. Our inflation risk management strategy involves the use of swaps that require us to pay a fixed rate and receive a floating rate that is based on changes in the Consumer Price Index (CPI). We also use equity options and futures, interest rate futures, and variance swaps to mitigate our exposure to the value of equity indexed annuity contracts and guaranteed benefits related to variable annuity contracts.

We have also sold credit default protection on referenced indices to enhance the return on our investment portfolio. These credit default swaps create credit exposure similar to an investment in publicly-issued fixed maturity cash investments. Outstanding credit default swaps related to the Investment Grade Series 9 Index and have terms to December 2017. Defaults within the Investment Grade Series 9 Index that exceeded the 10% attachment point would require us to perform under the credit default swaps, up to the 15% exhaustion point.

Derivative instruments expose us to credit and market risk and could result in material changes from quarter-to-quarter. We minimize our credit risk by entering into transactions with highly rated counterparties. We manage the market risk by establishing and monitoring limits as to the types and degrees of risk that may be undertaken. We monitor our use of derivatives in connection with our overall asset/liability management programs and procedures. In addition, all derivative programs are monitored by our risk management department.

We believe our asset/liability management programs and procedures and certain product features provide protection against the effects of changes in interest rates under various scenarios. Additionally, we believe our asset/liability management programs and procedures provide sufficient liquidity to enable us to fulfill our obligation to pay benefits under our various insurance and deposit contracts. However, our asset/liability management programs and procedures incorporate assumptions about the relationship between short-term and long-term interest rates (i.e., the slope of the yield curve), relationships between risk-adjusted and risk-free interest rates, market liquidity, spread movements, implied volatility, and other factors, and the effectiveness of our asset/liability management programs and procedures may be negatively affected whenever actual results differ from those assumptions.

In the ordinary course of our commercial mortgage lending operations, we will commit to provide a mortgage loan before the property to be mortgaged has been built or acquired. The mortgage loan commitment is a contractual obligation to fund a mortgage loan when called upon by the borrower. The commitment is not recognized in our financial statements until the commitment is actually funded. The mortgage loan commitment contains terms, including the rate of interest, which may be different than prevailing interest rates. As of June 30, 2011, we had outstanding mortgage loan commitments of \$221.1 million at an average rate of 5.75%.

RECENTLY ISSUED ACCOUNTING STANDARDS

See Note 2, *Summary of Significant Accounting Policies*, to the consolidated condensed financial statements for information regarding recently issued accounting standards.

RECENT DEVELOPMENTS

The NAIC has approved regulatory changes in 2009 that impacted our insurance subsidiaries and their competitors in 2010 and will continue to do so in 2011. The NAIC approved changes to the measurements used to determine the amount of deferred tax assets (DTAs) an insurance company may claim as admitted assets on its statutory financial statements. These changes had the effect of increasing the amount of DTAs an insurance company was permitted to claim as an admitted asset for purposes of insurance company statutory financial statements filed for calendar years 2009, 2010, and 2011. The NAIC continues to study the measurements used to

Table of Contents

determine the amount of DTAs an insurance company may claim as admitted assets on its statutory financial statements and further changes are possible. In March 2011, the NAIC issued proposed Statement of Statutory Accounting Principles No. 101 – Income Taxes, which may become effective on January 1, 2012. When compared to the rules that have been in effect in 2009, 2010, and 2011, additional restrictions on the admittance of DTAs would apply, thereby reducing capital and surplus and risk-based capital ratio. Also in 2010, the NAIC approved changes to the Model Holding Company System Regulatory Act that, if enacted by the legislatures of the states in which the Company’s insurance subsidiaries are domiciled, will subject such subsidiaries to increased reporting requirements.

The NAIC is also considering various initiatives to change and modernize its financial and solvency regulations. It is considering changing to a principles-based reserving method for life insurance and annuity reserves, changes to the accounting and risk-based capital regulations, changes to the governance practices of insurers, and other items. Some of these proposed changes would require the approval of state legislatures. We cannot provide any estimate as to what impact these proposed changes, if they occur, will have on our reserve and capital requirements.

During the fourth quarter of 2010, the Federal Housing Finance Agency issued an Announced Notice of Proposed Rulemaking (ANPR). The purpose of the ANPR is to seek comment on several possible changes to the requirements applicable to members of the FHLB. Any changes to such requirements that eliminate the Company’s eligibility for continued FHLB membership or limit the Company’s borrowing capacity pursuant to its FHLB membership could have a material adverse effect on the Company. The Company can give no assurance as to the outcome of the ANPR.

On April 15, 2011, Scottish Re Group Limited (Scottish Re) announced that it had entered into an agreement and plan of merger (the Merger Agreement), pursuant to which an affiliate of certain investors will be merged into Scottish Re and Scottish Re will continue as the surviving entity. Scottish Re is a significant reinsurer of certain blocks of our business. For additional information on our reinsurance exposure to Scottish Re, refer to our Form 10-K for the period ended December 31, 2010.

IMPACT OF INFLATION

Inflation increases the need for life insurance. Many policyholders who once had adequate insurance programs may increase their life insurance coverage to provide the same relative financial benefit and protection. Higher interest rates may result in higher sales of certain of our investment products.

The higher interest rates that have traditionally accompanied inflation could also affect our operations. Policy loans increase as policy loan interest rates become relatively more attractive. As interest rates increase, disintermediation of stable value and annuity account balances and individual life policy cash values may increase. The market value of our fixed-rate, long-term investments may decrease, we may be unable to implement fully the interest rate reset and call provisions of our mortgage loans, and our ability to make attractive mortgage loans, including participating mortgage loans, may decrease. In addition, participating mortgage loan income may decrease. The difference between the interest rate earned on investments and the interest rate credited to life insurance and investment products may also be adversely affected by rising interest rates.

Item 3. Quantitative and Qualitative Disclosures about Market Risk

See Part I, Item 2, *Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations*, Executive Summary and Liquidity and Capital Resources, and Part II, Item 1A, *Risk Factors* of this Report for market risk disclosures in light of the current difficult conditions in the financial and credit markets, and the economy generally.

Item 4. Controls and Procedures

(a) Disclosure controls and procedures

In order to ensure that the information the Company must disclose in its filings with the Securities and Exchange Commission is recorded, processed, summarized and reported on a timely basis, the Company's management, with the participation of its Chief Executive Officer and Chief Financial Officer, evaluated the effectiveness of the design and operation of its disclosure controls and procedures (as such term is defined in

Table of Contents

Rules 13a-15(e) and 15d-15(e) under the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended (the Exchange Act), except as otherwise noted below. Based on their evaluation as of the end of the period covered by this Form 10-Q, the Company's Chief Executive Officer and Chief Financial Officer have concluded that the Company's disclosure controls and procedures were effective. It should be noted that any system of controls, no matter how well designed and operated, can provide only reasonable, not absolute, assurance that the control system's objectives will be met. Further, the design of any control system is based in part upon certain judgments, including the costs and benefits of controls and the likelihood of future events. Because of these and other inherent limitations of control systems, no evaluation of controls can provide absolute assurance that all control issues, if any, within the Company have been detected.

As described in Note 3 to the consolidated financial statements set forth in this periodic report on Form 10-Q, the Company acquired UILIC and a block of insurance policies from Liberty Life effective December 31, 2010 and April 29, 2011, respectively. The Company performed due diligence on these businesses before completing the acquisitions and developed a reasonable level of assurance that the disclosure controls and procedures relating to the administrative systems and processes of these businesses were effective. As of June 30, 2011, however, the Company has not completed its own evaluation of the design and operation of disclosure controls and procedures relating to the administrative systems and processes, including those currently being provided by third parties, for these acquired businesses.

(b) Changes in internal control over financial reporting

There have been no changes in the Company's internal control over financial reporting during the period ended June 30, 2011, that have materially affected, or are reasonably likely to materially affect, the Company's internal control over financial reporting. The Company's internal controls exist within a dynamic environment and the Company continually strives to improve its internal controls and procedures to enhance the quality of its financial reporting.

PART II

Item 1A. Risk Factors and Cautionary Factors that may Affect Future Results

The operating results of companies in the insurance industry have historically been subject to significant fluctuations. The factors which could affect the Company's future results include, but are not limited to, general economic conditions and known trends and uncertainties. In addition to other information set forth in this report, you should carefully consider the factors discussed in Part I, Item 1A, *Risk Factors and Cautionary Factors that may Affect Future Results* in the Company's Annual Report on Form 10-K for the year ended December 31, 2010, which could materially affect the Company's business, financial condition, or future results of operations.

The Company is highly regulated and subject to numerous legal restrictions and regulations.

The Company and its subsidiaries are subject to government regulation in each of the states in which they conduct business. Such regulation is vested in state agencies having broad administrative and in some instances discretionary power dealing with many aspects of the Company's business, which may include, among other things, premium rates and increases thereto, underwriting practices, reserve requirements, marketing

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

practices, advertising, privacy, policy forms, reinsurance reserve requirements, acquisitions, mergers, capital adequacy, claims practices and the remittance of unclaimed property, and is concerned primarily with the protection of policyholders, other customers, beneficiaries and other parties rather than shareowners. In addition, some state insurance departments may enact rules or regulations with extra-territorial application, effectively extending their jurisdiction to areas such as permitted insurance company investments that are normally the province of an insurance company's domiciliary state regulator. At any given time, a number of financial and/or market conduct examinations of the Company's subsidiaries may be ongoing. From time to time, regulators raise issues during examinations or audits of the Company's subsidiaries that could, if determined adversely, have a material impact on the Company. The Company's insurance subsidiaries are required to obtain state regulatory approval for rate increases for certain health insurance products, and the Company's profits may be adversely affected if the requested rate increases are not approved in full by regulators in a timely fashion.

Under insurance guaranty fund laws in most states, insurance companies doing business therein can be assessed up to prescribed limits for policyholder losses incurred by insolvent companies. The Company cannot predict the amount or timing of any future assessments.

The purchase of life insurance products is limited by state insurable interest laws, which in most jurisdictions require that the purchaser of life insurance name a beneficiary that has some interest in the sustained life of the insured. To some extent, the insurable interest laws present a barrier to the life settlement, or "stranger-owned" industry, in which a financial entity acquires an interest in life insurance proceeds, and efforts have been made in some states to liberalize the insurable interest laws. To the extent these laws are relaxed, the Company's lapse assumptions may prove to be incorrect.

Table of Contents

Although the Company and its subsidiaries are subject to state regulation, in many instances the state regulatory models emanate from the National Association of Insurance Commissioners (NAIC). State insurance regulators and the NAIC regularly re-examine existing laws and regulations applicable to insurance companies and their products. Changes in these laws and regulations, or in interpretations thereof, are often made for the benefit of the consumer and at the expense of the insurer and, thus, could have a material adverse effect on the Company's financial condition and results of operations. The NAIC may also be influenced by the initiatives and regulatory structures or schemes of international regulatory bodies, and those initiatives or regulatory structures or schemes may not translate readily into the regulatory structures or schemes of the legal system (including the interpretation or application of standards by juries) under which U.S. insurers must operate. Application of such initiatives or regulatory structures or schemes to the Company could have a material adverse effect on the Company's financial condition and results of operations.

The Company is also subject to the risk that compliance with any particular regulator's interpretation of a legal, accounting or actuarial issue may not result in compliance with another regulator's interpretation of the same issue, particularly when compliance is judged in hindsight. There is an additional risk that any particular regulator's interpretation of a legal, accounting or actuarial issue may change over time to the Company's detriment, or that changes to the overall legal or market environment may cause the Company to change its practices in ways that may, in some cases, limit its growth or profitability.

Some of the NAIC pronouncements, particularly as they affect accounting issues, take effect automatically in the various states without affirmative action by the states. Although some NAIC pronouncements may take effect automatically without affirmative action by the states, the NAIC is not a governmental entity and its processes and procedures do not comport with those to which governmental entities typically adhere. Therefore, it is possible that actions could be taken by the NAIC that are effective immediately without the procedural safeguards that would be present if governmental action was required. Statutes, regulations, and interpretations may be applied with retroactive impact, particularly in areas such as accounting and reserve requirements. Also, regulatory actions with prospective impact can potentially have a significant impact on currently sold products. The NAIC continues to work to reform state regulation in various areas, including comprehensive reforms relating to life insurance reserves.

At the federal level, bills are routinely introduced in both chambers of the United States Congress (Congress) which could affect life insurers. In the past, Congress has considered legislation that would impact insurance companies in numerous ways. The Company cannot predict whether or in what form reforms will be enacted and, if so, whether the enacted reforms will positively or negatively affect the Company or whether any effects will be material.

On March 23, 2010, President Obama signed the Patient Protection and Affordable Care Act of 2010 (the Healthcare Act) into law. The Healthcare Act makes significant changes to the regulation of health insurance, imposing various conditions and requirements on the Company. The Healthcare Act may affect the small blocks of business the Company has offered or acquired over the years that is, or is deemed to be health insurance. The Healthcare Act may also affect the benefit plans the Company sponsors for employees or retirees and their dependents, the Company's expense to provide such benefits, the tax liabilities of the Company in connection with the provision of such benefits, the deductibility of certain compensation, and the Company's ability to attract or retain employees. In addition, the Company may be subject to regulations, guidance or determinations emanating from the various regulatory authorities authorized under the Healthcare Act. The Company cannot predict the effect that the Healthcare Act, or any regulatory pronouncement made thereunder, will have on its results of operations or financial condition.

The Dodd-Frank Wall Street Reform and Consumer Protection Act (the Reform Act) makes sweeping changes to the regulation of financial services entities, products and markets. Certain provisions of the Reform Act are or may become applicable to the Company, its competitors or those entities with which the Company does business, including but not limited to: the establishment of federal regulatory authority over certain derivative financial instruments, the establishment of consolidated federal regulation and resolution authority over systemically important

Edgar Filing: PROTECTIVE LIFE CORP - Form 10-Q

financial services firms, the establishment of the Federal Insurance Office, changes to the regulation of broker dealers and investment advisors, changes to the regulation of reinsurance, changes to regulations affecting the rights of shareholders, the imposition of additional regulation over credit rating agencies, and the imposition of concentration limits on financial institutions that restrict the amount of credit that may be extended to a single person or entity. The Reform Act also creates the Consumer Financial Protection Bureau (CFPB), an independent division of the Department of Treasury with jurisdiction over credit, savings, payment, and other consumer financial products and services, other than investment products already regulated by the United States Securities and Exchange Commission (the SEC) or the U.S. Commodity Futures Trading Commission. Certain of the

Table of Contents

Company's subsidiaries sell products that may be regulated by the CFPB. Numerous provisions of the Reform Act require the adoption of implementing rules and/or regulations. In addition, the Reform Act mandates multiple studies, which could result in additional legislation or regulation applicable to the insurance industry, the Company, its competitors or the entities with which the Company does business. Legislative or regulatory requirements imposed by or promulgated in connection with the Reform Act may impact the Company in many ways, including but not limited to: placing the Company at a competitive disadvantage relative to its competition or other financial services entities, changing the competitive landscape of the financial services sector and/or the insurance industry, making it more expensive for the Company to conduct its business, requiring the reallocation of significant company resources to government affairs, legal and compliance-related activities, or otherwise have a material adverse effect on the overall business climate as well as the Company's financial condition and results of operations.

The Company's subsidiaries may also be subject to regulation by the United States Department of Labor when providing a variety of products and services to employee benefit plans governed by the Employee Retirement Income Security Act (ERISA). Severe penalties are imposed for breach of duties under ERISA.

The Company may be subject to regulation by governments of the countries in which it currently, or may in the future, do business, as well as regulation by the U.S. Government with respect to its operations in foreign countries, such as the Foreign Corrupt Practices Act.

Certain policies, contracts, and annuities offered by the Company's subsidiaries are subject to regulation under the federal securities laws administered by the SEC. The federal securities laws contain regulatory restrictions and criminal, administrative, and private remedial provisions.

Other types of regulation that could affect the Company and its subsidiaries include insurance company investment laws and regulations, state statutory accounting practices, anti-trust laws, minimum solvency requirements, state securities laws, federal privacy laws, insurable interest laws, federal anti-money laundering and anti-terrorism laws, and because the Company owns and operates real property, state, federal, and local environmental laws.

The Company cannot predict what form any future changes to laws and/or regulations affecting participants in the financial services sector and/or insurance industry, including the Company and its competitors or those entities with which it does business, may take, or what effect, if any, such changes may have.

The Company's use of derivative financial instruments within its risk management strategy may not be effective or sufficient.

The Company uses derivative financial instruments within its risk management strategy to mitigate risks to which it is exposed, including the adverse affects of domestic and/or international credit, equity market and/or interest rate levels or volatility on its variable annuity products with guaranteed benefit features. These derivative financial instruments may not effectively offset the changes in the carrying value of the guarantees due to, among other things, the time lag between changes in the value of such guarantees and the changes in the value of the derivative financial instruments purchased by the Company, extreme credit, equity market and/or interest rate levels or volatility, contract holder behavior different from the Company's expectations, and divergence between the performance of the underlying funds of such variable annuity products with guaranteed benefit features and the indices utilized by the Company in estimating its exposure to such guarantees.

The Company may also choose not to hedge, in whole or in part, these or other risks that it has identified, due to, for example, the availability and/or cost of a suitable derivative financial instrument or, in reaction to extreme credit, equity market and/or interest rate levels or volatility, a decision to not purchase a derivative financial instrument that fully hedges certain risks. Additionally, the Company's estimates and assumptions made in connection with its use of any derivative financial instrument may fail to reflect or correspond to its actual long-term exposure in respect to identified risks. Derivative financial instruments held or purchased by the Company may also otherwise be insufficient to hedge the risks in relation to the Company's obligations. In addition, the Company may fail to identify risks, or the magnitude thereof, to which it is exposed. The above factors, either alone or in combination, may have a material adverse effect on the Company's financial condition and results of operations.

Table of Contents

Financial services companies are frequently the targets of litigation, including class action litigation, which could result in substantial judgments.

A number of civil jury verdicts have been returned against insurers, broker-dealers, and other providers of financial services involving sales, underwriting practices, product design, product disclosure, administration, denial or delay of benefits, charging excessive or impermissible fees, recommending unsuitable products to customers, breaching fiduciary or other duties to customers, refund or claims practices, alleged agent misconduct, failure to properly supervise representatives, relationships with agents or other persons with whom the insurer does business, payment of sales or other contingent commissions, and other matters. Often these lawsuits have resulted in the award of substantial judgments that are disproportionate to the actual damages, including material amounts of punitive non-economic compensatory damages. In some states, juries, judges, and arbitrators have substantial discretion in awarding punitive and non-economic compensatory damages, which creates the potential for unpredictable material adverse judgments or awards in any given lawsuit or arbitration. Arbitration awards are subject to very limited appellate review. In addition, in some class action and other lawsuits, companies have made material settlement payments.

Group health coverage issued through associations and credit insurance coverages have received some negative publicity in the media as well as increased regulatory consideration and review and litigation. The Company has a small closed block of group health insurance coverage that was issued to members of an association; a purported class action lawsuit is currently pending against the Company in connection with this business.

A number of lawsuits and investigations regarding the method of paying claims have been initiated against life insurers. The Company offers payment methods that may be similar to those that have been the subject of such lawsuits and investigations.

The Company, like other financial services companies in the ordinary course of business, is involved in litigation and arbitration. The Company may be unable to predict the outcome of such litigation and arbitration and may be unable to provide a reasonable range of potential losses. Given the inherent difficulty in predicting the outcome of such legal proceedings, it is possible that an adverse outcome in certain matters could be material to the Company's results for any particular reporting period.

The Company's investments are subject to market and credit risks. These risks could be heightened during periods of extreme volatility or disruption in financial and credit markets.

The Company's invested assets and derivative financial instruments are subject to risks of credit defaults and changes in market values. These risks could be heightened during periods of extreme volatility or disruption in the financial and credit markets. A widening of credit spreads will increase the unrealized losses in the Company's investment portfolio. The factors affecting the financial and credit markets could lead to other-than-temporary impairments of assets in the Company's investment portfolio.

The value of the Company's commercial mortgage loan portfolio depends in part on the financial condition of the tenants occupying the properties that the Company has financed. The value of the Company's investment portfolio, including its portfolio of government debt obligations, debt obligations of those entities with an express or implied governmental guarantee and debt obligations of other issuers holding a large amount of such obligations, depends in part on the ability of the issuers or guarantors of such debt to maintain their credit ratings and meet their contractual obligations. Factors that may affect the overall default rate on, and market value of, the Company's invested assets, derivative financial instruments, and mortgage loans include interest rate levels, financial market performance, and general economic conditions as well as

particular circumstances affecting the individual tenants, borrowers, issuers and guarantors.

Significant continued financial and credit market volatility, changes in interest rates and credit spreads, credit defaults, real estate values, market illiquidity, declines in equity prices, acts of corporate malfeasance, ratings downgrades of the issuers or guarantors of these investments, and declines in general economic conditions, either alone or in combination, could have a material adverse impact on the Company's results of operations, financial condition, or cash flows through realized losses, impairments, changes in unrealized loss positions, and increased demands on capital, including obligations to post additional capital and collateral. In addition, market volatility can make it difficult for the Company to value certain of its assets, especially if trading becomes less frequent.

Table of Contents

Valuations may include assumptions or estimates that may have significant period-to-period changes that could have an adverse impact on the Company's results of operations or financial condition.

The amount of statutory capital that the Company has and the amount of statutory capital that it must hold to maintain its financial strength and credit ratings and meet other requirements can vary significantly from time to time and is sensitive to a number of factors outside of the Company's control.

The Company primarily conducts business through licensed insurance company subsidiaries. Insurance regulators have established regulations that provide minimum capitalization requirements based on risk-based capital (RBC) formulas for life and property and casualty companies. The RBC formula for life insurance companies establishes capital requirements relating to insurance, business, asset, interest rate, and certain other risks.

In any particular year, statutory surplus amounts and RBC ratios may increase or decrease depending on a variety of factors; the amount of statutory income or losses generated by the Company's insurance subsidiaries (which itself is sensitive to equity market and credit market conditions), the amount of additional capital its insurance subsidiaries must hold to support business growth, changes in the Company's reserve requirements, the Company's ability to secure capital market solutions to provide reserve relief, changes in equity market levels, the value of certain fixed-income and equity securities in its investment portfolio, the credit ratings of investments held in its portfolio, including those issued by, or explicitly or implicitly guaranteed by, a government, the value of certain derivative instruments, changes in interest rates and foreign currency exchange rates, credit market volatility, changes in consumer behavior, as well as changes to the NAIC RBC formula. Most of these factors are outside of the Company's control. The Company's financial strength and credit ratings are significantly influenced by the statutory surplus amounts and RBC ratios of its insurance company subsidiaries. Rating agencies may implement changes to their internal models that have the effect of increasing or decreasing the amount of statutory capital the Company must hold in order to maintain its current ratings. In addition, rating agencies may downgrade the investments held in the Company's portfolio, which could result in a reduction of the Company's capital and surplus and/or its RBC ratio.

In scenarios of equity market declines, the amount of additional statutory reserves the Company is required to hold for its variable product guarantees may increase at a rate greater than the rate of change of the markets. Increases in reserves could result in a reduction to the Company's capital, surplus, and/or RBC ratio. Also, in environments where there is not a correlative relationship between interest rates and spreads, the Company's market value adjusted annuity product can have a material adverse effect on the Company's statutory surplus position.

Item 2. Unregistered Sales of Equity Securities and Use of Proceeds

During the quarter ended June 30, 2011, the Company issued no securities in transactions which were not registered under the Securities Act of 1933, as amended (the Act).

Table of Contents*Issuer Purchases of Equity Securities*

The following table summarizes the Company's repurchases of its common stock:

| Period | Total Number of Shares Purchased | Average Price Paid Per Share (Dollars In Thousands, Except Share Amounts) | Total Number of Shares Purchased as Part of Publicly Announced Programs | Approximate Value of Shares that May Yet Be Purchased Under the Program |
|--------------------------------------|----------------------------------|--|---|---|
| April 1, 2011 through April 30, 2011 | | \$ | | \$ 82,857 |
| May 1, 2011 through May 31, 2011 | | \$ | | \$ 82,857 |
| June 1, 2011 through June 30, 2011 | 1,094,100 | \$ 22.72 | 1,094,100 | \$ 57,964 |
| Total | 1,094,100 | \$ 22.72 | 1,094,100 | \$ 57,964 |

On May 10, 2010, the Company's Board of Directors extended the Company's previously authorized \$100 million share repurchase program. The current authorization extends through May 9, 2013. During the quarter ended June 30, 2011, the Company repurchased approximately 1,094,100 shares, at a total cost of approximately \$24.9 million. Future activity will depend upon many factors, including capital levels, rating agency expectations, and the relative attractiveness of alternative uses for capital. The remaining capacity, expressed in aggregate value of shares, which may be repurchased under the existing program, is approximately \$58.0 million.

Item 6. Exhibits

- Exhibit 31(a) - Certification Pursuant to §302 of the Sarbanes Oxley Act of 2002.
- Exhibit 31(b) - Certification Pursuant to §302 of the Sarbanes Oxley Act of 2002.
- Exhibit 32(a) - Certification Pursuant to 18 U.S.C. §1350, as Adopted Pursuant to Section 906 of the Sarbanes Oxley Act of 2002.
- Exhibit 32(b) - Certification Pursuant to 18 U.S.C. §1350, as Adopted Pursuant to Section 906 of the Sarbanes Oxley Act of 2002.
- Exhibit 101 - Financial statements from the quarterly report on Form 10-Q of Protective Life Corporation for the quarter ended June 30, 2011, filed on August 5, 2011, formatted in XBRL: (i) the Consolidated Condensed Statements of Income, (ii) the Consolidated Condensed Balance Sheets, (iii) the Consolidated Condensed Statements of Shareowners' Equity, (iv) the Consolidated Condensed Statement of Cash Flows, and (v) the Notes to Consolidated Condensed Financial Statements.

Table of Contents

SIGNATURE

Pursuant to the requirements of Section 13 or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, the registrant has duly caused this report to be signed on its behalf by the undersigned, thereunto duly authorized.

PROTECTIVE LIFE CORPORATION

Date: August 5, 2011

By:

/s/ Steven G. Walker

Steven G. Walker
Senior Vice President, Controller
and Chief Accounting Officer